

THE
TRANSACTIONS

OF THE

BOMBAY GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY.

FROM JUNE 1860 TO DECEMBER 1862.

(EDITED BY THE SECRETARY.)

VOLUME XVI.

Bombay:
PRINTED AT THE
EDUCATION SOCIETY'S PRESS, BYCULLA.

MDCCLXIII.

CONTENTS OF VOL. XVI.

	PAGE
Rules and Regulations of the Society	v-vi
Library Regulations	vii
List of Officers, Committee, and Members	viii-x
List of Public Institutions, &c. to which the Publications are presented, and List of Donors '	xi-xiv
Proceedings .. .	xv-cx

[N.B.—The Authors are alone responsible for the contents of their
respective papers.]

ARTICLE	PAGE
I.—Particulars concerning the Runn of Kutch and the Country on its Southern margin.—By Lieutenant C. D. Dodd. Communicated by Government	1
II.—Memorandum on the Eastern portion of Kutch, called Wagur.—By Lieut. C. D. J. Dodd	7
III.—A short Account of the Forests in the Peruvian Province of Carabaya.—By C. R. MINKINS, Esq., F.R.C.S. ..	10
IV.—Notes upon the Hydrography and Geography of Japan.— By Lieutenant G. T. ROBINSON, H.M.I.N.	19
V.—Extract from Journal of a Trip to Sind from Kutch in 1852.—By Colonel G. LEGRAND JACOB, C.B.	22
VI.—Remarks on a portion of the Eastern Coast of Arabia between Muscat and Sohar.—By Lieutenant W. M. PENGELEY, H.M.I.N., British Agent at Muscat. Presented by Government	30
VII.—Memoir on Bahreyn.—By Lieutenant R. W. WHISH, H.M.I.N.	40
VIII.—Report on the Rise, Progress, and Results of the late Flood or Overflow of the Indus, which endangered the Town of Shikarpoor and Jacobabad.—Presented by J. D. INVERARITY, Esq., C.S., Commissioner in Sind. ..	48

ARTICLE

PAGE

IX.—Extracts from a Journal kept during a Tour made in 1851 through Kutch, giving some account of the Alum Mines of Murrah, and of changes effected in 1844 by a series of Earthquakes that appear hitherto to have escaped notice.—By General G. LEGRAND JACOB, C.B. . .	56
X.—The Mosaic Account of the Passage of the Israelites out of Egypt, supported by the Geographical configuration of the Country surrounding the Gulf of Suez.—By EDWIN HEYCOCK, Esq. . .	67
XI.—Brief Account of a visit to Moses' Wells ("Ayoum Mousa"), near Suez: Ruins of the Monastery of Saint Paul's, highland of Abou Deraj, and the Wady Towareek (the Wady Mousa of Moresby).—By Captain W. C. BARKER, H.M.I.N.	72
XII.—Memoranda and Extracts from various sources, relative to the capabilities of the River "Juba" in East Africa for Navigation, and the Resources of the Countries adjoining it.—By Commander H. A. FRASER, H.M.I.N. Communicated through the President.	78
XIII.—Miscellaneous Observations upon the Comoro Islands.—By Lieutenant Colonel LEWIS PELLY, H.M.'s Acting Consul at Zanzibar.—Contributed by Government . .	88
XIV.—Rough Notes, showing Outline of the Country between Kurrachee and Gwadel.—By Assistant Surgeon J. LALOR, B.A., 2nd Regiment Sind Horse	99
XV.—Short Notes upon Japan.—By Lieutenant G. T. ROBINSON, H.M.I.N.	116
XVI.—An Account of the Dimensions and Track of a Cyclone experienced at Bombay, in November 1862, as given by Lieutenant FERGUSSON, I.N., F.R.A.S.	127

ILLUSTRATIONS.

Survey of the Bahreyn Harbour, and the Khaur-el-bab, to illustrate Lieutenant Whish's Paper	40
Plan showing the overflowing of the Indus in the Sind Frontier in 1861, to illustrate Mr. Inverarity's Paper. . .	48
Diagram of a Cyclone experienced at Bombay, showing its Track and Dimensions, to illustrate Lieutenant Fergusson's Paper	127

RULES AND REGULATIONS.

1st.—This Society, established for the purpose of encouraging and instituting Geographical researches in Western Asia, and the countries contiguous, is denominated the “Bombay Geographical Society.”

2nd.—The Society shall consist of Honorary and Ordinary Members.

3rd.—Every candidate for admission, whether as an Ordinary or Honorary Member, must be proposed and seconded at one Meeting of the Society, and balloted for at the next.

4th.—No person shall be considered duly elected, unless he unite in his favour the votes of three-fourths of the Members present.

5th.—An Annual Subscription, amounting to Rs. 15, to be paid by all Members in advance, on the 1st of April of each year.

6th.—Members may compromise, by a single payment of Rs. 100, instead of a payment of Rs. 15 annually.

7th.—Of the Office-Bearers and Committee.—The Office-Bearers shall consist of a President, a Secretary, and Treasurer,—permanent; three Vice-Presidents, and a General Committee of Management (consisting of 20 Members), to be chosen annually.

8th.—That the Committee of Management and other Office-Bearers of the Society eligible annually, shall be chosen by general vote of the Ordinary Members, to whom voting lists shall be forwarded three months previous to the Anniversary Meeting, at which the returns shall be scrutinised and announced.

9th.—Two Sub-Committees, consisting of six Members each, shall be annually selected from among the Resident Members of the General Committee, at the first meeting after the annual election of the latter. The Sub-Committee having the superintendence of all the internal management, accounts, &c. of the Society, shall be denominated the “Sub-Committee of Accounts:” the other shall conduct the correspondence of the Society, and suggest plans for attaining its scientific objects—to be called “The Sub-Committee of Correspondence.”

10th.—The Secretary shall be a Member of the Committee of Management *ex-officio*.

11th.—Each Sub-Committee can meet independently of the other for the purpose of discharging the business especially entrusted to it; and the meeting shall be summoned by a circular from the Secretary.

12th.—The Sub-Committee of Accounts shall lay before the Annual General Meeting, to be held in May or April of each year, the state of the Society's Funds. The Sub-Committee of Correspondence shall lay before the same Meeting a list of the Scientific Contributions made to the Society during the year.

13th.—Each Sub-Committee shall elect, from among its Members, a President to preside at its Meetings.

14th.—The President shall preside at the General Meetings of the Society, to conduct the Proceedings, and give effect to the Resolutions.

15th.—The Vice-Presidents shall preside at the General Meetings in the absence of the President, and in rotation at Meetings of the General Committee of Management.

16th.—The Secretary shall attend the Meetings of the Society and those of the Committee, to record their proceedings and conduct the correspondence. He shall also superintend the persons employed by the Society, and under the control of the Committee for managing the accounts, shall superintend the expenditure of the establishment.

17th.—The Treasurer will receive, through the Secretary, all moneys due to the Society, and make payments out of the funds of the Society according to the directions of the Secretary.

18th.—The Society shall meet on the third Thursday of every month, at 4.30 P.M.

19th.—Notice shall be given, either at a previous Meeting or to the Secretary, of any motion or subject of discussion intended to be brought before the Meeting, at least one week beforehand; and all matters of business, &c. intended to be brought before the Society, shall be notified to the Members by printed circulars.

20th.—Each Member may introduce a friend to all ordinary Meetings of the Society.

21st.—The Society shall present copies of its transactions to the principal Public Libraries in India, Europe, and America; and exchange them with Societies, and with such Authors or Publishers as may be disposed to bestow works of equivalent value, or nearly so, on the Library of the Society.

22nd.—All Members of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society are entitled to be admitted Members of the Geographical Society, on making application to this effect through the Secretary, and paying the prescribed annual subscription.

LIBRARY REGULATIONS.

The following are the Rules in force for the Management of the Library:—

1. The Books of the Geographical Society's Library may be taken out by Members, subject to the following exceptions and restrictions.

2. No Book shall be delivered out by the Librarian, unless the Member requiring it shall either sign the entry in the Register, or send a receipt to him.

3. No Member shall keep any Book longer than fourteen days.

4. Any Member requiring a Book which has been delivered out, may insert, or cause to be inserted, his name in a Register kept for that purpose; and it shall be the duty of the Librarian to apply for it as soon as the period specified in the above rule has expired, and, on receipt, to forward it to the first on the list of applicants, if there be more than one.

5. Not more than three Volumes to be taken out at one time by any Member.

6. The Librarian shall inspect carefully every Book at the time it is returned, and, if damaged, shall report the circumstance to the Secretary.

7. Any Book lost or damaged shall be charged to the Member in whose name it stood in the Register, at the invoice price, or such price as shall be fixed by the Committee of Management.

8. Members leaving Bombay, are required to return, before their departure, to the Library, all Books belonging to it in their possession, and no Book shall be carried out of Bombay.

9. No Map, Chart, Atlas, or Book of Reference, shall be taken out without express permission from the Committee of Management, except Books of Reference (for 48 hours) on the order of the Secretary to that effect.

10. Any Member may propose Books, Charts, Maps, or Atlases, to be added to the Library, by inserting their names in a Register kept for that purpose, and they will be ordered or not as the Committee may deem expedient.

11. Every new Work, Map, Chart, &c. shall lie on the table one month before it is taken out.

BOMBAY GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY.

(ESTABLISHED IN 1832.)

Patron.

His Excellency the Honorable Sir HENRY BARTLE EDWARD FRERE, *K.C.B.*,
Governor of Bombay.

President.

The Honorable WILLIAM EDWARD FRERE, *C.S.*, *F.R.G.S.*, *F.R.A.S.*

Vice-Presidents.

BARKER, Captain W. C., *H.M.I.N.*

FRUSHARD, Commodore James, *H.M.I.N.*

MANSFIELD, Lieutenant General Sir W. R., *K.C.B.*

Resident Members of the Committee.

BHAU DAJI, Esq., *G.G.M.C.*

BIRDWOOD, G. C. M., Esq., *M.D.*

BLACK, THOMAS, Esq.

FERGUSON, Lieut. E. F. T., *H.M.I.N.*,
F.R.A.S.

FLETCHER, the Rev. W. K., *M.A.*

HAINES, ROBERT, Esq., *M.D.*

HEBBERT, The Honorable H., *C.S.*

JEJEEBHoy, Sir JAMSETJEE, Bart.

ROBINSON, Lieut. G. T., *H.M.I.N.*

SINCLAIR, R. S., Esq., *LL.D.*

WHISH, Lieut. R. W., *H.M.I.N.*

Non-Resident Members.

CONSTABLE, Commd. C. G., *H.M.I.N.*

GLASSE, Surgeon Major H. D.

JONES, Captain J. F., *H.M.I.N.*

KEMBALL, Lieut.-Col. A. B., *C.B.*

LEITH, Surgeon Major A. H., *M.D.*

MITCHELL, The Rev. J. M., *LL.D.*

MITCHESON, Lieut. P. W., *H.M.I.N.*

SYLVESTER, Dr. G. H., *F.G.S.*

Sub-Committee of Correspondence.

BIRDWOOD, G. C. M., Esq., *M.D.*

FERGUSON, Lieut. E. F. T., *H.M.I.N.*,
F.R.A.S.

HAINES, ROBERT, Esq., *M.D.*

HEBBERT, The Honorable H., *C.S.*

SINCLAIR, R. S., Esq., *LL.D.*

Sub-Committee of Finance.

BHAU DAJI, Esq., *G.G.M.C.*

BLACK, THOMAS, Esq.

FLETCHER, The Rev. W. K., *M.A.*

JEJEEBHoy, Sir JAMSETJEE, Bart.

ROBINSON, Lieut. G. T., *H.M.I.N.*

WHISH, Lieut. R. W., *H.M.I.N.*

Secretary.

D. J. KENNELLY, Esq., *H.M.I.N.*

Treasurers.

Messrs. REMINGTON and Co.

Members.

(To December 1862).

[N.B.—Those having * preceding their names have compounded for life.
Those having † are absent from India.]

Year of Election.		Year of Election.	
1855	† Anderson, H. L., Esq., C.S.	1860	Fraser, J. A., Esq., M.D.
1862	Annesley, Major J.T.	1862	Fraser, Commander H. A., I.N.
1859	Atmaram Pandurung, Esq., G.G.M.C.	1845	Frere, The Honorable W. E., C.S., F.R.G.S., F.R.A.S.
1843	* Barker, Captain W. C., I.N.	1860	Frushard, Commodore James, I.N.
1862	Barr, Colonel H. J.		Galbraith, The Rev. R.
1853	* Bhau Daji, Esq., G.G.M.C.	1861	Glasse, Surgeon Major H. D.
1859	Birdwood, G. C. M., Esq., M.D.	1861	Grant, Sir Alexander, Bart.
1861	Black, Thomas, Esq.	1862	40 Haines, Robert, Esq., M.D.
1849	† Bradley, Surgeon Major W. H., F.R.C.S.	1849	† Hamilton, Commander B., I.N.
1859	10 Broughton, Surgeon F., F. R. C.S.	1855	Harrington, E., Esq.
1862	Burgess, J. Esq., F.E.I.S.	1861	Hebbert, The Honorable H., C.S.
1861	Burn, Lieut. H., I.N.		Heycock, Edwin, Esq.,
1860	Byramjee Jejeebhoy, Esq.	1859	Holt, Lieut. G. T., I.N.
1862	Campbell, W. Esq., M.D.	1861	Hope, T. C., Esq., C.S.
1860	† Carlile, The Rev. J. E.	1860	Hunter, W. F., Esq.
1862	Coglan, W. M., Esq., C.S.	1855	* † Jacob, General G. Le-Grand, C.B.
1837	Collier, Superintending Surgeon C. F.	1836	Jejeebhoy, Sir Jamsetjee, Bart.
1861	Colvin, The Rev. R. F.	1851	50 † Jenkins, Captain G., C.B., I.N.
1846	† Coustable, Commander C. G., I.N.	1838	† Jenkins, T. L., Esq.
1854	20 * † Dadabhai Naoroji, Esq.	1849	† Jones, Captain J. F., I.N.
1861	Daly, C., Esq., C.S.	1846	Jugonnath Sunkersett, The Honorable.
1849	Dhanjibhai Framji, Esq.	1850	Kemball, Lieut. Col. A. B., C.B.
1862	Diver, T., Esq., M.D.	1846	Kennelly, D. J., Esq., I.N.
1860	Dyer, Lieut. W. A., I.N.		† Kingcome, C., Esq.
1855	Erskine, J. M., Esq., C.S.	1856	Leggatt, C. D., Esq.
1859	Faithfull, F. D., Esq.	1856	Leith, Surgeon Major A. H., M.D.
1862	Faulkner, A., Esq.	1855	† Lowndes, J. J., Esq.
1848	Fergusson, Lieut. E. F. T., I.N., F.R.A.S.	1858	60 McLeod, D. F., Esq.
1859	Fletcher, The Rev. W. K., M.A.		Macleod, J. M., Esq.
1862	30 Forjett, C., Esq.	1859	Macpherson, The Rev. D.
1859	Forster, Lieut. C., I.N.	1860	
1862	Framjee Nasserwanjee, Esq.	1861	

Year of Election.		Year of Election.	
1840	Mánickjee Cursetji, Esq., <i>F.R.</i> <i>G.S., F.R.S.N.A.</i>	1862	Scott, The Honorable M. H.
1860	Mansfield, Lieut. General Sir W. R., <i>K.C.B.</i>	1855	† Scovell, F., Esq.
1845	Mirza Ali Mahomed Khan, Esq.	1862	Searle, Lieut. W. L., <i>I.N.,</i> <i>F.R.A.S.</i>
1860	Mitchell, The Rev. J. M., <i>LL.D.</i>	1862	Selby, Commander W. B., <i>I.N.</i>
1860	Mitcheson, Lieut. P. W., <i>I.N.</i>	1859	Seward, G. E., Esq., <i>M.D.</i>
1860	Morland, H., Esq., <i>I.N.</i>	1854	† Sinclair, R. S., Esq., <i>LL.D.</i>
1855	Mungaldas Nuthubhai, Esq.	1855	90 Sorabjee Jamsetjee Jejeebhoy, Esq.
1848	70 Munmohandas Davidas, Esq.	1862	Stevens, W. T., Esq.
1853	Narayan Dajee, Esq., <i>G.G.M.C.</i>	1859	† Stiffe, Lieut. A. W., <i>I.N.</i>
1854	Narayan Dinanathjee, Esq.	1859	† Sweny, Lieut. M. A., <i>I.N.</i>
1859	Nixon, Lieut. J. G., <i>I.N.</i>	1860	Sylvester, Dr. G. H., <i>F.G.S.</i>
1860	Pelly, W. A., Esq.	1848	† Taylor, Lieut. A. D., <i>I.N.</i>
1859	Pengelly, Lieut. W. M., <i>I.N.</i>	1849	Venayekrao Juggonathjee, Esq.
1860	Philbrick, Lieut. T. M., <i>I.N.</i>	1856	Venayekrao Wasoodeojee, Esq.
1850	Pryce, J. E. C., Esq.	1859	Virjeewandas Madhowdas, Esq.
1850	† Raverty, Captain G. H.	1859	* Vishvanath Narayan Mandlik Rao Saheb.
1860	Reid, R. T., Esq. <i>LL.D.</i>	1862	100 Welsh, Dr. James.
1862	80 Repton, E. P., Esq.	1859	Whish, Lieut. R. W., <i>I.N.</i>
1849	† Ritchie, John, Esq.	1854	† Willis, R., Esq.
1850	Robinson, Lieut. G. T., <i>I.N.</i>	1859	Williams, Lieut. R., <i>I.N.</i>
1851	* † Ross, Dr. J. T. C.	1850	Wray, Major J.

Honorary Members.

The following list contains the names of those who have been elected Honorary Members of the Society from its original institution to the present time :—

Avezac, Monsieur D'.	Maury, Captain M. F.
Baché, Professor A. D., <i>U.S.C.S.</i>	Morreau, César, Esq.
Bergans, Professor Heinrich.	Oberreit, Major General.
Du Pont, Captain, <i>U.S. Navy.</i>	Sabine, Major General Edward, <i>R.A.</i>
Greni, H. E. M. La.	Schlagintweit, Hermann de Esq.
Johnston, Alex. Keith, Esq., <i>F.R.S.E.</i>	Shaw, Dr. H. Norton, <i>M.R.C.S., &c.</i>
Jomard, Monsieur E.F., <i>Mem. Inst. France.</i>	Somerville, Mrs. Mary.
Krapf, The Rev. Dr. J. Lewis.	Washington, Admiral J., <i>R.N., F.R.S.,</i> Hydrographer to the Navy.
Kupffer, Professor M. A. T., <i>St. Petersburg.</i>	Wellesley, Captain G. G., <i>C.B., R.N.</i>
Leeke, Admiral Sir H., <i>K.C.B. K. H.</i>	
Lyell, Sir Charles, <i>M.A., LL.D., F.R.S.</i>	

LIST OF PUBLIC INSTITUTIONS, &c.

TO WHICH COPIES OF THE TRANSACTIONS ARE PRESENTED.

GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND.

Aberdeen University Library.
 Antiquaries, Society of.
 Asiatic Society, President of the.
 Athenæum Newspaper.
 British Museum, Library of the.
 Cambridge University Library.
 Dublin University Library.
 Edinburgh University Library.
 Glasgow University Library.
 Hakluyt Society.
 Hydrographer of H. M's. Lords of Admiralty.
 Literary Gazette.
 Literary and Philosophical Society of Manchester.
 Oxford University Library.

Peninsular and Oriental Steam Navigation Company.
 Queen's College, Cork, Library of the.
 Ditto. Belfast, Library of the.
 Ditto. Galway, Library of the.
 Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland.
 Royal Geographical Society of London.
 „ Geological Society.
 „ Institution of Great Britain.
 „ Irish Academy.
 „ King's College.
 „ Naval College.
 „ Society of Edinburgh.
 St. Andrew's University Library.
 St. David's College, Wales.

EUROPE.

Berlin Geographical Society.
 Darmstadt ditto
 Frankfurt ditto
 Munich Royal Academy of Sciences.
 Paris Asiatic Society.
 „ Ethnological Society.

Paris Geographical Society.
 „ Oriental Society.
 „ University Library.
 St. Petersburg Imperial Geographical Society.

ASIA.

Ahmednuggur Establishment for the Bombay Artillery.
 Ahmednuggur Native Library.
 Bombay Benevolent Library.
 „ Branch Royal Asiatic Society.
 „ Bycullah Boys' School.
 „ Chamber of Commerce.
 „ Elphinstone Institution.
 „ Fort Improvement Library.

Bombay Grant Medical College.
 „ Mechanics' Institution.
 „ Medical and Physical Society.
 „ Native General Library.
 „ Naval Institution.
 „ Naval Sanitarium.
 „ Observatory.
 „ Students' Literary and Scientific Society.

Bombay, The "Bombay Gazette."	Calcutta, The "Englishman."
" The "Bombay Guardian."	" The "Friend of India."
" The "Times of India."	Ceylon, Asiatic Society.
" The "Bombay Saturday Review."	Kurrachee, Native Library.
Calcutta, Asiatic Society of Bengal.	Madras, "Athenæum."
" Director of Public Instruction.	" Literary Society.
" Saint Andrew's Library.	" Observatory.
" Surveyor General's Office.	" Trevandrum Observatory.
" The "Bengal Hurkaru."	Poona Library.
" The "Calcutta Review."	Sarat Library.
	Tanna Library.

AFRICA.

Cairo Literary Society.	• Mauritius Royal Observatory.
Mauritius Meteorological Society.	

AMERICA.

New York Geographical and Statistical Society.	Washington Smithsonian Institution.
	Washington National Observatory.

AUSTRALIA.

Sydney, St. Paul's College, Library of.

ALPHABETICAL LIST OF DONORS.

Berkley, J. J., Esq., <i>M.I.C.E.</i> ; <i>F.G.S.</i>	Miller, W. H. Esq.
Brown, H. D., Esq.	Mirza Ali Mahomed Hossein.
Burgess, J., Esq., <i>F.E.I.S.</i>	Mumford, O. R., Esq.
D'Avezac, Monsieur M.	Peet, Surgeon Major J., <i>M.D.</i> <i>F.R.C.P.</i>
Dawson, W., Esq., & Sons.	Pryce, J. E. C., Esq.
Dhanjibai Framji, Esq.	Pullen, Captain, R.N.
Fattaichand Kheemchand, Esq.	Quaritch, B., Esq.,
Graham, Lieut.-Col. J. D.	Raffu, C. C., Esq.,
Haines, Robert, Esq., <i>M.D.</i>	Rehatsek, Edward, Esq.
Jenkins, E. L., Esq., <i>C.S.</i>	Reinaud, Monsieur M.
Johnston, Alex. Keith, Esq., <i>F.R.S.E.</i>	Rogers, J. M., Esq.
Kennedy, Captain J. B.	Saunders, Otley, & Co.
Lukes, J. R., Esq.	Schlagintweit, H. A. R. Esq.
Madimer, Monsieur M. P. de.	Spooner, R., Esq.
	Taylor, Mrs. Janet.

SOCIETIES AND INSTITUTIONS.

Agri-Horticultural Society of Western India.	Literary and Philosophical Society of Manchester.
Antiquaries of Scotland, Society of.	Oriental Translation Committee.
Asiatic Society of Paris.	Principal Inspector General Medical Department.
Bengal Government.	Royal Academy of Sciences, Bavaria.
Bombay Benevolent Library.	Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland.
Bombay Branch Royal Asiatic Society.	Royal Geographical Society of London.
Bombay Chamber of Commerce.	Royal Institution of Great Britain.
Bombay Government.	Royal Society of London.
Bombay Medical and Physical Society.	Smithsonian Institution, Washington.
Bombay Students' Literary and Scientific Society.	Superintendent of the Geological Survey of India.
British and Foreign Bible Society.	Superintendent of the U. S. Coast Survey.
Geographical Society, St. Petersburg.	Western India Canal Irrigation Company.
Geographical Society, Paris.	
Geographical and Statistical Society, New York.	
German Geological Society.	

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

BOMBAY GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY.

SESSION 1860-61.

FIRST MEETING.—*September 20th, 1860.*

Present.—Commodore G. G. Wellesley, G.B., R.N., *President*, in the Chair; Captain W. C. Barker, I.N., *Vice-President*.

Members.—Lieut. W. M. Pencilley, I.N.; W. F. Hunter, Esq.; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; Dr. G. C. M. Birdwood; Dr. Bhawoo Dajee; Rev. J. C. Carlile; Dr. Atmaram Pandoorung; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., I.N., *Secretary*.

Presentations.—The Rev. J. C. Carlile was presented upon election.

Elections.—General Sir William Mansfield, K.C.B.; and Colonel G. H. Robertson, C.B., A.D.C. to the Queen.

Accessions.—The accessions to the Library and Map Room since the last meeting were, among the more important: Sections of the Line of proposed Irrigation Canal, from the Gutpurba River above the falls of Gohak, with draft map and sketch by the Directors of the Western India Canal and Irrigation Company, through their Solicitors Messrs. Macfarlane and Peniston: Report of the Superintendent of the U. S. Coast Survey for 1857, by O. R. Mumford, Esq.: Different selections from the Government Records, by His Excellency the Governor in Council: Results of the Magnetical and Meteorological Observations made at the Royal Observatory, Greenwich, by W. H. Miller, Esq., &c., &c., &c.

In opening the business of the evening, it was announced that His Excellency the Governor had been pleased to accept the Society's invi-

tation to become its Patron. It was also stated that the 15th volume of the Society's Transactions would be ready for issue in a few days.

The Paper read was, "Particulars concerning the Runn of Kutch and the country on its Southern margin." By Lieut. C. D. Dodd. Communicated by Government.

The President said: Our thanks are due to His Excellency the Governor in Council for sending to us this interesting communication. The section of country described by Lieut. Dodd presents peculiar physical features, and coupled with the alternate upheavals and depressions known to have taken place in its vicinity and extending to the Indus, gives the investigation of this subject very great interest.

Captain Barker observed that places within the Delta of the Indus had at one time been close to the sea, as proved by portions of a foreign vessel having been found imbedded in the soil at a place some distance inland. Mr. Kennelly said, that while upheaval formed the principal feature of the Kattywar and Sind Coasts, on the North, depression would seem, on the other hand, to exist, in particular, on the Southern or Malabar Coast, as instanced by the total submersion of the old Town of Calicut. Evidences of the same nature are observable at Cochin and at other places along this coast. The question of alternate upheaval and depression along the whole Western Coast of India is such, from its interest, as to cause of late a renewed investigation of the subject, particularly in relation to earthquakes.

The President, before adjourning the Meeting, said, that it gave him pleasure to state that Commander Constable's Chart of the Persian Gulf had been completed, and from the care taken in its execution, it would, he had no doubt, be valuable to remedy the defects known to exist in the former Gulf charts.

The deep-sea sounding also along the coast, south from Bombay, has been finished by Lieut. Forster, and it is intended that Lieut. Williams will, in surveying the Hubshee's coast territory during the approaching season, complete the coast triangulation. Wadges Bank, also, from its position so useful to ships making the southern coast of India, will be carefully surveyed by the same Officer. Lieut. Forster proceeds up the Northern India for the purpose of making a more accurate survey of that river, and he (the President), had no doubt but that much useful information would in consequence be afforded to the Society.

SESSION 1860-61.

SECOND MEETING.—October 18th, 1860.

Present.—Commodore G. G. WELLESLEY, C.B., R.N., *President*, in the Chair; Captain W. C. Barker, I.N., *Vice-President*.

Members.—Lieut. W. M. Pengeley, I.N.; C. D. Leggatt, Esq.; G. C. M. Birdwood, Esq., M.D.; J. M. C. Erskine, Esq., C.S.; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; Mirza Ali Mahomed Khan, Esq.; Colonel G. H. Robertson, C.B., A.D.C. to the Queen; Munmohundas Davidass, Esq.; Virjeevundass Mahadowdass, Esq.; Venayek Rao Juggonathjee, Esq.; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., *Secretary*.

On taking the Chair the President said,—

“It has been the general custom of this Society on the removal, by death, of any of the more distinguished of its Members, that the matter was adverted to from the Chair before the Minutes were read.”

Moved by the President, and seconded by Mirza Ali Mahomed Khan, Esq.

“That before proceeding with the business of the day, the Society record its deep sense of regret at the demise of Dr. Baist, one of the oldest members of the Society, who, for many years, had been its Secretary, and whose anxiety to promote the Society’s objects, and to advance its interests, continued unvaried to the close of a valuable life.” Unanimously agreed to.

The Minutes of the last Meeting were read, and approved.

Elections.—Captain James Frushard, I.N.; Lieut. H. Morland, I.N.; A. Dando, Esq., I.N.; and Byramjee Jeejeebhoy, Esq.

Member Proposed.—Lieut. P. W. Mitcheson, I.N., proposed by the Secretary, and seconded by Lieut. W. M., Pengeley, I.N.

Donations.—Among the many valuable donations were the following:—

1. Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Part I. of vol. 18. By the Society.
2. Journal of the Royal Geographical Society, vol. 29. By the Society.
3. Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Nos. 2 and 3 of vol. 4 of 1860. By the Society.

4. Journal of the Indian Archipelago, and Eastern Asia; New Series, Part I. Vol. 3. By Government.

The 15th volume of the Society's Transactions having been laid on the table, it was proposed by Venayek Rao Juggonathjee, Esq., and seconded by Mirza Ali Mahomed Khan, Esq.,—

“That the best thanks of the Society are due to the Secretary for the able manner in which he has edited their Transactions, now issued.”

The Secretary then read a memorandum on the “Eastern portion of Kutch, called Wagur,” by Lieut. C. D. J. Dodd, late Adjutant of the Kutch Levy; also a few remarks on the passage from Sydney to Booby Island through Torres Straits, *viâ* the Great North East Channel of Bligh's Entrance. Also, journal of a trip from Sydney through Bligh's Passage, made by the merchant ship *Medways*, as follows:—

A few remarks on the Passage from Sydney to Booby Island through Torres Straits, viâ the Great North East Channel by Bligh's Entrance.

“July 1st 1860.—The *King Lear*, 1970 tons register, sailed from Sydney, her destination being Bombay. Prior to leaving England, it had been determined, in the event of the ship having to search for freight in India, to take the Torres Straits passage by what is now termed the Great N.E. Channel, and accordingly the most recent Admiralty Charts and directions were procured, and as nothing but a General Chart on a very small scale for the Coral Sea, and that portion of the sea leading down to the Eastern Fields reefs, could be procured in London, charts of a suitable scale were constructed roughly on ship board, during the passage from England to Sydney, and that portion of the Coral Sea which had recently been surveyed by H.M.S. *Herald*, Capt. Denham, R.N., including all the reefs whose positions had been accurately determined, were laid down thereon. Further information collected in Sydney during our stay there, respecting that portion of the sea with only Flinder's two solitary tracks thereon as far as the Eastern Fields (and which the 2nd vol. of the Directory alludes to, as being very imperfectly known, and requiring consequently great care and vigilance whilst passing through it), inspired me with additional confidence as to the route I had chosen, being free from dangers, as I was assured by gentlemen whose veracity I could not question, that although the Admiralty directions suggested great caution, yet that the sea hereabouts had been very much cut up by whalers year after year, to which loca-

lity they resorted at certain seasons in search of sperm whales, and that I might fearlessly steer on past the Eastern Fields. Fortunately during our stay at Sydney, the *Herald* arrived there, May 24th 1860, from another surveying course in the Coral Sea, and to Raine Island, thus completing the survey from Sydney to Raine Island. Directions were published and courses given to reach Raine Island, everything so succinctly stated. I almost wavered in my determination, and felt disposed to take the beaten track to Raine Island. A further reference however, to the beautiful Admiralty Chart I possessed of the N.E. Channel decided my choice, and off we started (July 1st). For four days we were struggling with light airs and calms, and on July 5th only found ourselves 200 miles E.N.E. from Sydney Heads. From this position after a brush of thunder, lightning, and rain, a gentle breeze from the S.W. to S.E. force 2 to 3, took us down to 22° S. lat., 157° E. long., in which position we were (July 11th) at noon, and nothing to note saving the appearance of a comet observed nightly from the 6th July in the W.N.W. true, and two whalers on the 11th July; little N. Westerly current during the two latter days. From the 11th to the early part of 13th, winds prevailed from W.N.W. to the south with unsettled cloudy weather, and a very high S.E. swell. At noon on the latter date, we were in lat. $17^{\circ} 44'$ and long. $155^{\circ} 16'$ E., and had fairly found the S.E. trades; from this position we steered by compass N.W. $\frac{3}{4}$ W. until 11 p.m. on the 16th July, making a surprisingly straight course, the bar, as determined daily by our prismatic compass, corresponding very closely with that found on the Admiralty Chart, and which consequently gave me much confidence in the courses we had to steer. Our days' runs from the last position were respectively 225, 215, and 208 knots—weather peculiarly hazy and the night very gloomy, no land discernible. At 2 p.m. 16th, checked position by Summers' method, and again by Alphecca', after which the night became so gloomy and overcast, that no stars were visible; at 11 p.m. altered course to W. $\frac{1}{2}$ N. by compass, being then in lat. $9^{\circ} 23'$ S., long. $145^{\circ} 50'$ E. During the night we had strong winds and were making 11 to 12 knots, and at 7 a.m. July 17th, we saw the breakers on East Cay. We continued our course W. $\frac{1}{2}$ N., and at 8 a.m. Anchor Cay bore south 3 or 4 miles distance; continued on the same course, and at 8.30 a.m. saw Darnley Island. After bringing the Island to bear S. by W. $\frac{1}{2}$ W., and having seen the reefs wash about a mile to the south of us, we hauled up for Stephens Island, the wind at the time S.E. to S.S.E.; being

well to windward and the weather very hazy, we did not see Bramble Cay at all. Soon after entering the channel the clouds began to detach, and the sun to break out, causing very rapid changes in the colour of the water, look-out exclaiming discoloured water ahead, abeam, &c.; this I was fully prepared for, as it had been very distinctly mentioned in the Directory. We prosecuted our course to the S.W., passing successively the islands on the way like so many finger-posts, and by 4 P.M. we were close up to Dove Islet, but could not pass to windward of it, so tacked and worked up under the lee of an island (not named), bearing E. by N. from Dove Islet, and anchored at 6 P.M. in 14 fths., $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles distant from the shore. We saw a few scattered natives on all the islands on the way, and a few miserable huts on the point of the island under which we were anchored, and a few canoes.

"On the 18th we remained at anchor, as the winds were variable and squally from the S.S.E. and South: the ship *Storm Cloud* came up to and anchored near us, having taken the channel yesterday, about four hours after ourselves, and had anchored under Rennel's Island. Early on the 19th the wind being S.E. we commenced to heave short, and by 6.30 A.M. both ships were under weigh with a fine stiff S.E. wind. We quickly rounded Dove Islet, and we steered away direct for Bet Islet, which we passed at 8.35 A.M. and the Ninpin Rock at 9.15 A.M., from which position we steered S.W. $\frac{1}{2}$ S. for the Prince of Wales Channel. It was whilst steering this course, that both ships passed a reef not laid down on the charts, particulars of which the Master Attendant of Bombay has been supplied with from the "K. L." Both ships were through the Prince of Wales Channel by 12.30 P.M., and anchored at Booby Island at 1.30 P.M., having come from our anchorage in $7\frac{1}{2}$ hours, a distance of 80 miles. Captain Campbell of the *Storm Cloud* and myself went on shore to inspect the records at the P. O., and after mutual congratulations in respect to our late passage through the Straits, the next question mutually asked was, did you see the reef? By inspection of our charts we had both placed it in the same position.

"Captain Campbell on a previous voyage had been through Raine Island passage, but now says,—'after having come through the easily navigable N.E. Channel, I will never attempt the anxious Raine Island passage again.' For my part I have never been through Raine Island passage, and cannot therefore judge by contrast, but most cheerfully subscribe to the ease and safety with which the former may be navigated, free from sunken reefs (excepting probably the one discovered by ourselves)

as well as the glare of the post-meridian sun. A vessel may push her way onward until dark, and then find anchorage almost any where along the route, and at times may even pass through the entire length of the channel without having occasion to anchor at all, as was the case with the *Castilian*, Captain Harrington, which passed through a month later than we did, passing Bramble Cay at 8 A.M.; he proceeded S.W., and the same evening at 7 P.M. anchored under Mount Ernest through Raine Island passage: such a feat could not be accomplished under the most favourable circumstances.

W. S. CROUDACE."

After a conversation of a general nature on the subject of the last Paper, it was stated by Mr. Kennelly that, although the Raine Island passage through Torres Straits had been the longest known, and hitherto the most frequented by ships passing into the Indian Ocean, yet he felt no doubt that the more easy and expeditious passage of Bligh's would eventually form the chief, if not the only channel through which ships shall pass, whether from Australia to India, China, &c. &c., or *vice versâ*. He stated this from personal observation, having run through both passages, and felt confident that from the simple and easy navigation of this route, and when from use it shall become more generally known, the present high rates of Marine Insurance effected on ships to pass through Torres Straits will become considerably decreased.

The thanks of the Society having been voted to the Government and other contributors, the Meeting adjourned to 15th November.

SESSION 1860-61.

THIRD MEETING.—November 15th, 1860.

Present.—Commodore G. G. WELLESLEY, C.B., R.N., *President*, in the Chair; The Honorable W. E. Frere, Esq., C.S., and Captain, W. C. Barker, I.N., *Vice-Presidents*.

Members.—Dr. Birdwood; Rev. W. K. Fletcher, M.A.; Mungul-dass Nuthoobhoy, Esq.; Captain James Frushard, I.N.; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., *Secretary*.

The Minutes of the last Meeting were read and approved.

Elections.—Lieut. P. W. Mitcheson, I.N.

Members proposed.—Lieut. W. A. Dyer, I.N., proposed by the Secretary and seconded by Lieut. W. M. Pengelley, I.N.; T. C. Hope, Esq., C.S., proposed by the Secretary and seconded by Dr. Birdwood; and D. White, Esq., I.N., proposed by the Secretary and seconded by Capt. W. C. Barker, I.N.

Donations.—Among the many valuable donations were the following:—

1. Annual Report of the Geological Survey of India 1859-60. By the Government of Bengal.
2. Memoirs of the Geological Survey of India, Part II. Vol. 2. By the Government of Bengal.
3. Deaths in Bombay during the year 1859. By the Secretary to the Principal Inspector General, Medical Department.

Letters read.—From J. D. Inverarity, Esq., Commissioner in Sind, reporting for the information of the Society, that an earthquake occurred on the night of the 11th October 1860, which lasted 55 seconds, but caused no damage to life or property.

2. From the Secretary to the Principal Inspector General Medical Department, forwarding a copy of the Mortuary Report for 1859, for the use of the Society.

The Paper before the Society was then read, being "A short account of the Forests in the Peruvian province of Carabaya, whence the genuine yielding Cinchona plants are procured for introduction into India," by C. R. Markham, Esq., F.R.G.S.

Dr. BIRDWOOD observed that he had been furnished with several valuable documents by Mr. Markham, bearing on the important experiment under his conduct, and from these and other sources, not ordinarily accessible, he desired to offer the members a few condensed extracts, which might be deemed acceptable, as supplementary to the highly interesting account which the accomplished Secretary to the Hakluyt Society had favoured them of the Cinchona forests of Carabaya. He regretted, that although he had examined the whole of Ruiz and Pavon's 300 plates, he had not been able to identify any of the Peruvian plants of which Mr. Markham gave only the native names. The Cinchona, or Humboldt's region extended, it appeared, in a belt along the Andes from 10° N. to 20° S. at an altitude of from 5,000 to 9,000 feet. Geologically this tract was of granite and crystalline schist, associated between the two Cordilleras with rimary

sedimentary deposits on the table-land of Bolivia, and with secondary stratifications along the Alpine valley of the Marañon, and broken throughout its length by volcanic eruptions of the tertiary and alluvial epochs. Of its meteorology little precise is known. The mean annual temperature is stated to range from 68° Fh. at its southern, to 78° Fh. at its northern limits; and rain appears to fall there more or less, all round the year, June and July being the only absolutely rainless months. In New Grenada, the annual average is given as 70 inches. Tropical plant forms are not numerous in the *medicinal bark region*, although species of *Cactus*, *Passion-flower*, *Pepper*, *Melastoma*, and *Palm* are found, Palms indeed being a marked feature of its vegetation. The extra tropical plants are innumerable, being chiefly species of *Buttercups*, *Rose*, *Crucifers*, *Umbellifers*, *Elder*, *Guelder's Rose*, *Forget-me-not*, *Alkanet*, *Willow*, *Lamium*, *Heaths*, and *Oaks*, which last, with the *Cinchona* trees, form the great mass of these forests. Ferns abound. The economic vegetation is of an analogous type, showing the gradual disappearance of tropical, and the same preponderance of extra tropical forms. Maize and coffee are alone cultivated of all the rich products of Brazil, their place being supplied by European grains and fruits, and by the indigenous *Quinoa* and *Potatoes*, which latter has spread from the Andes to Mahableshwur, Java and Macao, and from Iceland to New Zealand. Mr. Markham informed me that the number of plants, which produced edible tubers in Peru, was truly remarkable. Thus a species of Indian Cress (*Tropæolum tuberosum*), an *Oxalis* (*Oxalis tuberosa*), two *Umbelliferae* (*Arracacha esculenta* et *A. moschata*), and two plants not yet described, yield nutritious tubers. It will be remembered that Livingstone mentions grasses, gourds, and vines, as producing tubers in the interior of Africa, explaining them as compensation for the droughts to which vegetation is there subject. Burchell, in 1824, drew attention also to the same fact, and enumerated species of *Euclea*, *Grewia*, *Bauhinia*, &c. as developing edible bulbs at the Cape. The *Coca*, Mr. Markham mentions, is also a Peruvian product, and must not be confounded with the ordinary *Cocoa* of commerce. It is a leaf which is chewed with unslaked lime, as the *Pani* here being one of those narcotics which, like tobacco, opium, *churrus*, malt liquors, spirits, and wines, Providence has so bountifully placed within reach, in the most widely separated climes, and natural orders of plants "to make glad the heart of man." Above the region of Humboldt, is that of Calceolarias and

Escallonias, while below it, on the W. and N. we have that of CACTUSES and PEPPER, and on the S. and E. of PALMS and gorgeous MELASTOMAS; the economic vegetation of both these consisting of maize, jowaree, tomato, capsicum, batata, yam, cassava, mango, custard apple, plantain, guava, papaw, peach, pine apple, orange, lemon, citron, grape, the granadilla, rose apple, tamarind, cashewnut, cocoanut, sapucaia, and suwarrow-nuts, cocoa, vanilla, coffee, sugar, tobacco, and cotton. The *Cinchona* belt is not of course abruptly separated from that of the *Calceolarias*, and from the *Cactus* and *Palm* plains of the Orinoco, Amazon, and La Plata, but passes into and out of them by insensible gradations. In the *Cinchona* belt itself, as regards longitudinal distribution, we find various species and varieties of *Cinchonas*, restricted to well-defined areas. Thus, as Mr. Markham has shown, New Grenada, Ecuador, Peru, and Bolivia, each have their peculiar *Cinchonas*, and seemingly not one in common. Of these, three only yield barks acknowledged by the London Pharmacopæia, viz., *Cinchona Calasaya* of Bolivia, the source of royal or genuine yellow bark (*Cinchona flava*), often called Monopoly Bark, on account of being exclusively exported by the "National Company of La Paz," a town just south of Lake Titicaca; *Cinchona condaminea* of Ecuador, the source of original or Old Loxa bark (*Chinchona palida*), the first bark it appeared introduced into Europe; and often called Crown Bark, from the circumstance of a large quantity of it having been found in chests marked "for the Royal Family" and "for the Royal Court," on board a Spanish galley captured off Cadiz by an English cruiser in 1804; and *Cinchona succirubra* also of Ecuador, now considered, I believe, the source of the Red Bark (*Chinchona rubra*). From all these quinine, or the disulphate of the natural alkaloid quina, is obtained by the aid of sulphuric acid; but the Bolivian species yields it in largest quantity, three grains of genuine quinine being procurable from one pound of "genuine yellow bark." Besides the "Official" barks, other cinchona barks have found their way into Europe, chiefly owing to the pressure of the monopoly of La Paz, and of these, about nine can be used medicinally, one being acknowledged by the Edinburgh College; the remaining known species are, pharmaceutically, false quinine barks. Various accounts are given of the discovery of cinchona, but none appear substantial. It was first introduced into Europe (Spain), in 1632, and received its name from the countess of Cinchona, wife of the then viceroy of Peru, that lady having imported a fresh supply, it is said, in 1639, when a trial of the bark

was first made. Hence also, it was formerly called, *Countess' Powder*. From the Jesuits employing it, and particularly Cardinal de Lugo, it was called *Jesuit's bark* and Cardinal de Lugo's bark; and from its use having been resuscitated by Sir Robert Talbor, during the reign of Louis XIV., it became known in France as "Talbor's powder," and the *English remedy* (Pereira). Chinchona appears to have lost its first *h* in the passage through France. Often it is simply spoken of as *bark*, being the *bark par excellence, as opium is the juice*. The annual exportation of *bark* of kinds from South America, Humboldt calculated at 3,094,000lbs.; and the consumption in British India alone of Quinine costs Government, according to the "*Friend of India*," £50,000 yearly. To the CINCHONA order it may be interesting to mention belong *ipeacuanha* and *coffee*, the *Mussaenda frondosa* (*sarrud*), *Gardenia lucida* (*decamallee*), *Ixora bandhuca* (*buckoole*), and *Morinda citrifolia* (*aal*) of this Presidency; and the *Rubia Mungista* (*mungeet*) of Bengal.

The best thanks of the Society were then voted to C. R. Markham, Esq., F.R.G.S., for his highly interesting communication, and to Dr. Birdwood for his note. The meeting adjourned.

SESSION 1860-1861.

FOURTH MEETING.—December 20th, 1860.

Present.—Commodore G. G. Wellesley, C.B., R.N., *President* in the Chair; *Vice President*, Captain W. C. Barker, I.N.

Members.—Lieut. W. M. Pengelley, I.N.; Dr. G. C. M. Birdwood; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; C. D. Leggatt, Esq.; Bhawoo Dajee, Esq.; Mirza Ali Mahomed Khan, Esq.; Rao Saheb Wishvanath Narraiyen; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., *Secretary*.

The Minutes of the last meeting were read and approved.

Exhibitions.—Several specimens of Japanese handicraft were placed on the table for inspection, by the kindness of Dr. Bhawoo Dajee.

Elections.—Lieut. W. A. Dyer, I.N.; T. C. Hope, Esq., C.S.; D. White, Esq., I.N.; and R. T. Reid, Esq. LL.D., were admitted under the 22nd Rule of the Society.

Member proposed.—W. Macaulay, Esq., was proposed a member of the Society.

Donations.—Among the many valuable donations were the following :—

1. Description of Basses Reefs and dangers on the south and east Coast of Ceylon with Chart. Presented by Captain Pullen, R.N.
2. Proceedings of the Students' Literary and Scientific Society. By the Society.
3. Proceedings of the Society of Antiquaries of Scotland. Part I. Vol. 3. By the Society.
4. Report of the Bombay Chamber of Commerce, for the year 1859-60. By the Chamber of Commerce.
5. The Royal Atlas, 5 parts. By A. K. Johnston, Esq., F.R.S.E., Honorary Member B.G.S.

Letters Read.—From Lieut. G. T. Robinson, containing accounts of two cyclones experienced by H.M.'s I.N. Steamer *Berenice* in the Japan Seas. From John Harkness, Esq., LL.D.; Captain Pullen, R.N.; the Secretary Madras Literary Society; the Government Astronomer Madras Observatory; the Secretary Students' Literary and Scientific Society; the Private Secretary to the Governor General of India; the Surveyor General; the Secretary Asiatic Society, Calcutta; the Secretary Poona Native General Library; Rev. D. H. Cotes, Byculla Boys' School; the Head Native Assistant Trevandrum, Observatory, acknowledging the receipt of the copies of the Transactions Bombay Geographical Society, Vol. XV.

A Paper contributed by Lieut. G. T. Robinson, I.N., "Notes upon the Hydrography and Geography of Japan," was then read by the Secretary.

During the discussion which ensued, in which many of the members present took a part, the President and also the Vice President remarked, in reference to the Hydrography of the Eastern Seas generally, the deplorable want of one constant meridian, the absence of which, it was said, rendered many of the charts of those Seas incorrect because based upon disjointed meridians. A vote of thanks having been passed to Lieut. Robinson and to the different donors named, the meeting was adjourned to the 17th January 1861.

SESSION 1860-61.

FIFTH MEETING.—*January 17th, 1861.*

Present.—Mirza Ali Mahomed Khan, Esq., senior member, in the Chair.

Members.—Dr. G. C. M. Birdwood; Lieut. G. T. Robinson; Dhunjeebhoy Framjee, Esq.; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; Rao Sahib Wishwanath Narayan; Dr. Bhawoo Dajee; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., *Secretary*.

Visitor.—Dr. H. F. McGrath.

Election.—W. Macaulay, Esq., H. Hebbert, Esq., C.S.,

Donations.—Among the donations were the following:—

1. Mercantile Marine Magazine, vols. 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 6th, and a portion of vol. 7th from 1854 to 1859. Presented by J. R. Luckes, Commander of the *War Spirit*.
2. Papers connected with a Report on the Hill districts to the South-West of Mehur, in Sind. By Government.
3. Barometrical Observations made at Bhooj during the months of July, August, and September 1860.
4. Meteorological Register kept at Cocanada during the months of August, October, and November 1860.
5. Meteorological Register kept at Cuddalore during the months of August, October, and November 1860.
6. Paper on Zanzibar. By the Government.

Letters read.—From A. C. Dando, Esq., I.N., forwarding a paper, "Remarks on the Typhoons of the China Seas."

2. From Lieut. G. T. Robinson, I. N., forwarding the Index of Bottle Logs, thrown overboard from the *Berenice* during the last year, and requesting to be favoured with a quantity of Bottle Log forms printed on better paper.

Mr. Dando's Paper was read by the Secretary, from which the following is extracted:—

"I would finish by remarking, that having had considerable experience in the China Seas, I have found the following signs almost sure harbingers of Typhoons:—

"1st.—Light N.E. winds, with a low Barometer and tending to fall, accompanied with an easterly swell.

"2nd.—Freshening E. or N.E. wind, with dirty weather and falling Barometer, and swell from E. of S.E.

"3rd.—After a succession of hot sultry weather and calms to find the land exceedingly clear, the clouds over it rolled up in a scroll-like form, sun's rays casting a supernatural glare, although the sky may be very clear to all appearance.

"4th.—A deep lurid red tinge of the clouds or sky opposite to the setting sun (this of course coupled with foregoing).

"5th.—By night.—Stars large and brilliant, with incessant twinkling, caused probably by a thin film of vapour rapidly passing. (I have never found or heard of a Typhoon being preceded by thunder, although I have heard claps of thunder when it was taking its leave.)

"6th.—An obscured sun at sunrise, with an otherwise clear sky, on an easterly bank at night.

"During the months, latter end of May, June, July, August, September, and part of October, the mariner ought always to be on the watch in those seas. Even in November and December rotatory gales have happened."

A vote of thanks having been passed to Mr. Dando and to the other donors, the Meeting was adjourned to the 21st February.

SESSION, 1860-61.

SIXTH MEETING.—*March 21st, 1861.*

Present.—Commodore G. G. Wellesley, C.B.R.N., *President*, in the Chair; the Honorable W. E. Frere, C.S., and Captain W. C. Barker, I.N., *Vice-Presidents*.

Members.—Dr. G. C. M. Birdwood, M.D.; Dr. Bhawoo Dajee; Venayekrao Jugomathjee, Esq.; Rev. J. Carlile; C. D. Leggatt, Esq.; A. C. Dando, Esq.; Rao Saheb Wishwanath Narayen Mandlik; and D. J. Kennely, Esq., *Secretary*.

Donations.—Among the donations were the following:—

1. Magnetical and Meteorological observations made at the Government Observatory, Bombay, in the year 1859. By Government.
2. Ansprache gehalten am Schlusse des Ersten Decenniums der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt in Wien A.M. 22 November 1859.
3. Die Fossilen Mollusken des Tertiar, Beckens von Wien.
4. Jahrbuch der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt. 1859 X. Jahrgang No. April, May, June.

5. Jahrbuch der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt. 1859 X. Jahrgang No. 3 July, August, September.
6. Jahrbuch der Kaiserlich-Königlichen Geologischen Reichsanstalt. 1859 X. Jahrgang No. 4 October, November, December. By the German Geological Society.
7. Abhandlungen der Mathemat-Physikalischen Classe der Königlich Bayerischen Akademie der Wissenschaften.
8. Paper on the Thull Ghaut Railway Incline. By the Author.
9. The Fifty-sixth Report of the British and Foreign Bible Society. By the Society.
10. Annual Report on the Sind Forests for the year 1859-60. By Government.
11. Magnetical and Meteorological observations made at St. Helena, Vol. II. By the Government.
12. Greenwich Magnetical and Meteorological observations, 1858. By the Royal Society.
13. Notices of the Proceedings of the meetings of the Members of the Royal Institution of Great Britain. Part X. November 1859—July 1860. By the Society.
14. Statistical and Geographical Report of the Moorshedabad District. By the Government.
15. Africa: S.W., S., and S.E. Coasts. By the Government.
16. Three abstracts of Meteorological observations made by Assistant Surgeon J. Welsh, during the voyage of the Muscat-Zanzibar Commission to and from Zanzibar in H.M.'s steamer *Punjab*. By Government.*

Letters read.—From J. Fyfe, Esq., Librarian to the University Library, Aberdeen; R. J. Fleming, Esq., Registrar, Queen's College, Cork; J. H. Richardson, Esq., Librarian, Queen's College, Galway; N. Jones, Esq., Librarian, University Library, Glasgow; W. North, Esq., M. S. Librarian, St. David's College; J. W. Redhouse, Esq., Secretary, Royal Asiatic Society, London; T. Black, Esq., Superintendent, P. and O. Steam Navigation Company; Dr. Med. W. Stricker, Schriftfuher; R. Belton, Esq., Registrar, Queen's College; the principal Librarian to the British Museum, acknowledging with thanks the receipt of Vol. XV. of the Bombay Geographical Society's Transactions.

2. From C. M. Harrison, Esq., C.S., and E. Impey, Esq., intimating their withdrawal from the Society.

* See page 116.

3. From Lieut. P. W. Mitcheson, I.N., forwarding a copy of the Magnetical and Meteorological observations made at the Government Observatory, Bombay, in the year 1859.

4. From John Wright, Esq., Trincomali; the Head Assistant Collector of Tanjore, Negapatam; and R. S. Playfair, forwarding Bottle Logs.

5. From the Chief Secretary H. L. Anderson, Esq., forwarding three Abstracts of Meteorological observations made by Assistant Surgeon J. Welsh, and a pamphlet descriptive of the S.W. and S.E. Coasts of Africa.

Read also a communication from Lieut. G. T. Robinson, H.M.I.N., bringing to the notice of the Society the existence of errors in the 7th edition of Horsburgh's Directory for India, in which, at page 383, Volume I., it is stated that a Floating Fixed Light is moored in Latitude $12^{\circ} 47' N.$ and Longitude $45^{\circ} 06' E.$, Aden Back Bay, in 20 fathoms water, whereas the correct depth is $3\frac{1}{2}$ fathoms: and, again, at page 487 of the same volume the variation of the compass for Kurrachee is stated to be $11^{\circ} 56' E.$, while the correct variation is $55' E.$ only.

Resolved, that the Secretary be directed to communicate with the Indian Naval Draughtsman, as well as the Publisher of the Directory, with a view of effecting the corrections pointed out by Lieutenant Robinson.

The Bottle Logs referred to under Letter No. 4 bear the following:—

"No. 35; this Bottle with its enclosure was thrown from on board H.M.S. '*Berenice*,' on her way from Aden to Point de Galle at Noon on the 6th March 1860, in Latitude $8^{\circ} 22' N.$, Longitude $69^{\circ} 13' E.$

G. T. ROBINSON,
Lieut. Commanding."

The Head Assistant to the Collector at Tanjore, who forwarded the above, states, "Picked up at Point Calimere, close to the Light House, by a Native boatman, about the 5th February 1861." The Secretary said that no direct course could be assigned to this Log. It had been thrown from the vessel when probably making for what is called the 8° channel, and at a time of the year when the current may be said to run S.S. easterly. It would be right, therefore, to assume that this Log would pass the Gulf of Manar, and so round Ceylon to where it was picked up, after an immersion of eleven months, and the performance of a voyage of at least 1,100 miles.

"No. 5. This Bottle with its enclosure was thrown from the ship *Orissa* on her way from Bombay to Suez at noon on the 1st day of December 1860. Latitude $14^{\circ} 44' N.$, Longitude $53^{\circ} 23' E.$

"J. W. Purchase, Commanding."

Captain Playfair, Acting Political Resident at Aden, states :—"Picked up at Zaila on the coast of Africa, on a date unknown, and sent to me by the chief of Zaila, 26th January 1861." The drift of this Log was in a direction S. $70^{\circ} 44' W.$ for a distance of 612 miles, and, if a period of six days be allowed for the time taken by the Chief of Zaila to forward it to Captain Playfair, the result would be a passage of 50 days at 12.25 miles per day, and traversing from the Meridian of the West end of Socotra the whole length of the Aden Gulf.

"No. 122. This bottle with its enclosure was thrown from on board H. M. S. *Berenice* on her way from Singapore to Madras at noon on the 19th December 1860. Latitude $11^{\circ} 04' N.$, Longitude $89^{\circ} 41' E.$

"G. T. Robinson, Lieut. Commanding."

Mr. Wright, who forwards the Log from Trincomalie, states, "Found on the sea-shore at Oopowally, two miles to the North of Trincomalie, by Nagalingen and Chinnexamby, at 2 P.M. January 29th, 1861. Bottle is brought to me in Trincomalie by the parties this the 30th day of January 1861."

This Log, thrown over in the Bay of Bengal, had, after a lapse of 41 days, voyaged a distance of 517 miles S. $73^{\circ} 21' W.$, and tells us what does not appear to be in agreement with the following statement made by Captain A. B. Becher, R.N., at page 53 of his Book of Directions for navigating the Indian Ocean, where it is said :—"Throughout the Bay of Bengal in the month of December there are no currents but those produced by the tide."

The Secretary further stated that, anticipating the Society's permission, he had written to eight stations in China with a view of collecting accounts of the Cyclones lately prevalent in the China and Japan seas.

Dr. H. D. Glasse having been proposed a member, the following letter from Colonel G. LeGrand Jacob, prefacing his paper, "Extract from Journal of a Trip to Sind from Kutch in 1852," was read :—

"To the Secretary of the Bombay Geographical Society, Bombay.

"MY DEAR SIR,—At the last meeting of our Society which I attended, I promised, when I could find time, to copy an extract from a rough Journal kept during my mission to Sind in 1852, relating to the Thurr desert; this I have now the pleasure to send you (under separate cover). Occupation, ill health, and separation from my papers have retarded its transmission longer than I could have wished.

"I was pressed for time and had no instruments with me for scientific observation, but some statistical information is given and the general geographical features of the district are noted—a very remarkable one it is—ridges of sand like the waves of the ocean in a storm, but higher and further apart, standing up from the level country around. I never more regretted my scanty knowledge of geology that I might have satisfied myself as to its origin. Lyell is, I think, the only geologist who has turned his attention to this neighbourhood—(referring to a memoir of Sir A. Burnes)—but he limits himself to a brief notice of the Runn, in itself worthy of a treatise. The sea has doubtless receded from around Kutch, but how much from general causes affecting the whole western coast of India, and how much from local change of level, remains to be investigated. Kutch must have been once an island; its very name, derived from Tortoise or Turtle, denotes its connection with the water, more perhaps than its shape. Tradition points to the time when Veeravow was a Bunder, and at the head of the present gulf, the land is slowly gaining on the sea. Colonel Lang and I took advantage of this to carry through our first route reform seven or eight years ago, whereby Sind, Kutch, and Kattywar became several days nearer to Bombay. The small ports high up the gulf are becoming more and more difficult of access, but in addition to the sea receding there has been elevation from subterranean movement. I found when I was making inquiries on the subject at Lukput in 1851 that there had been extensive upheavals in the Sindee direction even so late as 1844, by a succession of shocks that lasted a month, which appear to have escaped public notice—the great earthquake of 1819 is of course well known. If the Society desire it, I can give you extracts from my journal relating to the gradual change of land and water between Sind and Kutch.

"My lamented cousin of Jacobabad, who did much for the geography of Upper Sind, appears to have formed a different opinion to myself of the Thurr desert—our respective views are given in Government compila-

tion XL. of 1856, wherein he says:—‘The desert is not separated from Sind, but everywhere along the whole line the sand-hills are intricately intermingled with the alluvial soil of the Indus;’ and again, ‘this district is in fact not only closely connected with, but is one with Sind,’ he excepts of course Parkur.

“ My good cousin was rather too apt to write as he would head a charge of his own horse, and in this instance he must have done so when distracted with other subjects, as there is great misapprehension of the paper he was commenting on; the words ‘everywhere along the whole line’ are opposed to the facts recorded in my journal, and to what I have gathered from others. He was probably thinking of the higher portions of the desert near Oomerkot, of that part of the Sind frontier where the sand waves gradually diminishing in height and bulk merge into or mingle with the level country; be this as it may, the point is one of geographic interest that our Society would do well to clear up. Troops have occasionally marched across the desert and along the Runn, skirting it round into Sind by Raoma Bazar, and I dare say Col. Phayre, who is I believe a member of our body, could give us this information, or obtain it for us from the first intelligent observer whom he may send by these routes. It is obvious that as a basis for any decisive theory accounting for the peculiarities of this tract of country, its exact condition should be known.

“ Captain Raikes, for many years its Deputy Collector, in a report dated 17th March 1853, published in same compilation, thus describes it: ‘The district is one mass of sand-hills, which are higher on the western side of the district than elsewhere. I know not to what else than the waves of a troubled sea to compare them; generally speaking they run east and west with their bluff sides to the north,—in the eastern portion of the district the hills are not so high, and as compared with those of the west are as the waves of a slight swell at sea are to the billows of the raging tempest.’

“ I am still of the opinion given in my report of the 28th June 1856, published in same compilation, that the Thurr desert has no affinity with the alluvial plains of Sind—(of course in addressing a geographic Society I refer only to the term in its geographic and statistical meaning; but it may not be out of place for me to notice that since the recent outbreak, the Thurr has, I am informed, been placed under political management instead of the Hyderabad Collectorate)—and that it constitutes rather a part of Rajpootana than of Sind, though on the northern

side it partially merges into that country. The shape and direction of the sand hills point to the action of the S.W. monsoons that may have been going on for ages ere their surface became sufficiently glued together by the debris of vegetable and animal matter to offer consistency enough to retain their shape, and permit of bushes and even trees succeeding to the first growth, thus the highest are nearest the sea, where the full force of the wind is most felt. Northward and westward all the land that could be reached by the inundations would necessarily have its sand surface carried away and its nature changed. Southward the sea accounts for the level of the Rumm.

“Believe me, faithfully yours,

“G. LEGRAND JACOB.”

After which the Secretary read the paper of the evening, duly to appear in the Society's Transactions.

The thanks of the Society having been voted to Colonel LeGrand Jacob and to the other donors to the Society, the meeting adjourned.

SESSION 1860-61.

ANNUAL MEETING.—*May 16th, 1861.*

Present.—A. H. Leith, Esq., M.D., *Vice-President* in the Chair; The Honorable W. E. Frere, C.S., *Vice-President*.

Members.—Sir Jamsetjee Jeejeebhoy, Bart.; Jugonnath Sunkersett, Esq.; Revd. W. K. Fletcher, M.A.; Dr. G. C. M. Birdwood; Dr. Bhawoo Dajee; Venayekrao Jugonnath Esq.; Captain James Frushard, I.N.; John Ritchie, Esq.; C. D. Leggatt, Esq.; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; Narayen Dinanathjee, Esq.; Rao Sahab Wishvanath Narayen Mandilk; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., *Secretary*.

Visitor.—Captain T. Black, P. & O. Service.

Elected.—Dr. H. D. Glassey.

Donations.—The following donations were laid on the table, for which the best thanks of the Society were directed to be given to the donors:—

1. Journal of the Royal Geographical Society of London, Volume XXX. By the Society.

2. Selections from the Records of the Bombay Government, No. LX., Captain Fife's Report on the Eastern Narra being appended. By Government.
3. Statements exhibiting the External Trade of Sind for the year 1859-60. By Mr. W. Maher, Deputy Collector of Customs, Kurrachee. By Government.
4. *Aperçus Historique de la Boussole et ses Application à l'Etude des Phénomènes du Magnétisme Terrèstre*, lue à Société de Géographie dans la Séance Publique du 29 Avril 1860. Par M. D'Avezac, President de la Commission Centrale. By the Author.
5. A Lunar Tidal Wave in the North American Lakes. By Lieut. Colonel J. D. Graham.
6. Meteorological Register kept at Coconada, during the months of December 1860, January, February, and March 1861.
7. Meteorological Register kept at Cuddalore, during the months of December 1860, January, February, and March 1861.
8. Thermometer Register for the months of January, February, and March 1861, kept at Pahlunpore. By the Government.

Letters read.—From N. Shaw, Esq., Secretary, Royal Geographical Society of London, and W. W. Smith, Esq., Secretary, Geological Society of London, acknowledging with thanks the receipt of the Volume XV. of the Bombay Geographical Society's Transactions.

2. From Colonel W. Scott, Secretary to Government, forwarding a copy of the selections from the records of the Bombay Government, No. LX.

3. From Captain H. D. Brown, Amoy, in reply to a letter from the Secretary on the subject of Cyclones in the China Seas, in which he states his readiness to supply the Society with Notes on the same from time to time as he may have opportunity, and the following from Lieut. G. T. Robinson, H.M.I.N., to the Secretary:—

“H.M.S. *Berenice*, I.N., Kurrachee, April 24th, 1861.

“MY DEAR SIR,—I wish through the Society to call attention to a portion of the China Sea contained within a circuit of 22 miles from Pulo Sapata. Referring to 7th Edition of Horsburgh's Directory, I find (page 339) Rawson Shoal alluded to as *said* to be situated 20' E.S.E. of Pulo Sapata, and that it has only 14 feet water on it; another, Hopkin's Bank, is said to be *still* doubtful in its position. Yusan and Julia shoals are not alluded to. I have conversed with several men whose avocation lead them this road in charge of valuable lives and property,

and heard as many opinions expressed, as to the existence or not, of the dangers I enumerate, though all agree, that no great expense would be incurred, if the locality were carefully examined, and all doubts removed as to their existence, and if existing, their positions and extent *correctly* fixed. In the Admiralty Chart 2658 of 1859, they are still laid down, but in the same guess work, happy-go-lucky-way, as in former Charts published *without* authority.—I am, my dear Sir, yours very faithfully,

“(Signed) G. T. ROBINSON.”

The business of the monthly meeting being concluded, that of the annual meeting was entered on. The minutes of last year's meeting having been read—

The Secretary stated that, according to custom, he would now proceed to lay a short account of the proceedings of the Society during the year before the meeting.

Since the last Annual Meeting there were removed by death Major Mylne and the much lamented Dr. George Buist. By permanent return to England, A. Malét, Esquire, C.S., and Dr. Morehead, the latter, one of their oldest, and both of the most esteemed of their Members, while two Members had resigned. On the other hand, the following fourteen Members had been elected :—

General Sir W. Mansfield, K.C.B. ; Colonel G. H. Robertson, C.B., A.D.C. to the Queen ; Captain James Frushard, H.M.I.N. ; Lieut. Henry Moreland, H.M.I.N. ; A. C. Dando, Esquire ; Byramjee Jeejeebhoy, Esquire ; Lieut. P. M. Mitcheson, H.M.I.N. ; Lieut. M. A. Dyer, H.M.I.N. ; T. C. Hope, Esquire, C.S. ; D. White, Esquire, I.N. ; R. T. Reid, Esquire ; LL.D. ; W. Macaulay, Esquire ; H. Hebbert, Esquire, C.S. ; Dr. H. D. Glasse ; making the total of the Society's list of Members one hundred and two, or seven in excess of last year.

The publication of the Fifteenth Volume of the Society's Transactions, containing nine valuable contributions, had been completed in October, and copies distributed to Members and other learned and scientific bodies.

The following papers had been received during the Session :—

1. Particulars concerning the Runn of Kutch and the country on its Southern margin ; by Lieut. C. D. J. Dodd. Presented by the Government, and read before the Society at its first Meeting, September 20th, 1860.

2. Memorandum on the Eastern portion of Kutch called Wagur. By Lieut. C. D. J. Dodd. Read October 18th, 1860.
3. A few Remarks on the Passage from Sydney to Booby Island through Torres Straits, *via* the Great North East Channel of Bligh's Entrance. By W. S. Croudace, Esq. Read October 18th, 1860.
4. A short account of the Forests in the Peruvian province of Carabaya, whence the Quinine-yielding Cinchona plants are procured for introduction into India. By C. R. Markham, Esq., F.R.G.S. Read November 15th, 1860.
5. Notes upon the Hydrography and Geography of Japan. By Lieutenant G. T. Robinson, H.M.I.N. Read 20th December 1860.
6. Remarks on the Typhoons of the China Seas. By A. C. Dando, Esq. Read January 17th, 1861.
7. Extract from journal of a Trip to Sind from Kutch in 1852. By Colonel LeGrand Jacob, C.B. Read March 21st, 1861.

The printing expenses of the last Volume of the Society's Transactions involved so heavy an outlay of its funds as to make it necessary to defer publishing the Library Catalogue, now ready; but this it is thought will not prove of much consequence, because it has been considered desirable to publish the Catalogue of Charts, at present under preparation, conjointly with that of the Library; and by this means issue one combined Catalogue of Books and Charts belonging to the Society.

The Society waits the return of the data Circulars for the Cyclones of the Indian and China Seas. These, it will be remembered, one of the Society's Vice-Presidents, Captain Barker, with very much kindness undertook to distribute to masters of ships coming to this Port, and again to return such of them as contained information of any importance in reference to the object the Society had in view.

Letters on this subject have also been addressed by your Secretary to different stations in the China Seas where typhoons are known to prevail to more than an usual extent.

During the year attention has been given to the Library with a view of completing Works of which the Society possessed but portions only; and care has been taken to appropriate as much of the Society's funds as could be spared, for the purpose of binding books, for which such was deemed needful.

On examining the Voting Lists, the following were declared the Office-Bearers for the following year :—

Vice-Presidents.

The Honorable W. E. Frere, C.S.
Captain W. C. Barker, I.N.
A. H. Leith, Esq., M.D.

Resident Members.

G. C. M. Birdwood, Esq., M.D.
Bhawoo Dajee, Esq., G.G.M.C.
R. S. Sinclair, Esq., LL.D.
Robert Haines, Esq., M.D.
Rev. J. E. Carlile.
W. F. Hunter, Esq.
F. D. Faithfull, Esq.
Sir Jamsetjee Jejeebhoy, Bart.
Colonel G. H. Robertson, C.B., and A.D.C. to the Queen.
Narayan Dinanathjee, Esq.
Captain James Frushard, I.N.
Lieut. P. M. Mitcheson, I.N.

Non-Resident Members.

Sir H. B. E. Frere, K.C.B.
Brigadier General LeGrand Jacob, C.B.
Commander G. C. Constable, I.N.
Major A. B. Kemball, C.B.
Dr. F. Broughton, F.R.C.S.
Captain J. F. Jones, I.N.
Lieutenant W. M. Pengelley, I.N.
Rev. J. Murray Mitchell, LL.D.

The thanks of the Society having been voted to the President and Office-Bearers, and also to the Secretary for what had been effected during the Session, Mr. John Ritchie said, that as it was probable he might not again, for some time, have the opportunity of addressing the Society in person, he would beg permission to use the present occasion of pressing upon the Society's attention a question of great importance as bearing vitally upon the interests of Navigation and Commerce in the China Seas.

Permission having been given from the Chair, Mr. Ritchie said.—“ On a recent voyage to China I had more than once occasion to notice the very imperfect and incomplete Surveys and Charts of the China Seas. I have now before me the latest Admiralty Chart corrected up to last year, and without attempting to point out its many deficiencies I would, in illustration of what I state, direct your attention to the shoals lying round Pulo Sapata in the parallels of 9° and 11° North Latitude and 109° and 111° East Longitude. As you are aware, Pulo Sapata is one of the great leading marks for vessels trading between China, England, and India, both on the outward and homeward voyage; the commerce that flows past it cannot be reckoned at less than 100 millions sterling annually, the steam vessels of the Company which I represent alone carrying at least twenty-five millions: yet round this island I find the following shoals laid down, some of them doubtful, and the position and extent of all of them undetermined:—

“ ‘Julia,’ three fathoms.

“ ‘Christopher Rawson,’ 14 feet. Ship lost.

“ ‘Raglan.’

“ ‘Toosun.’

“ ‘Hopkin’s Bank.’

“ ‘Fort.’

“ ‘Alexander.’ Ship lost.

“ ‘Columbia.’

“ Such a state of things, to say the least, is not creditable; and as it lies within the sphere of the Society’s duties, I trust its influence will be used with Government here and in England to have the blot removed from the Chart of these seas. It can be done without difficulty and at small expense. One steamer could do the whole work in a fortnight, and there is now a fleet of Gun Boats lying at Hong Kong unemployed, and there are three Surveying Vessels stationed in the Straits.

“ There are other parts of the China Seas requiring re-survey, but it may be advisable for the Society to confine its application to this special case, as otherwise the magnitude and expense of the work might be made an excuse for delay.”

Mr. Kennelly said, that it had been a chief aim of the Society during the last two years to attract attention to the dangerous practice much in vogue by the use of unauthorised Charts by Masters of Ships navi-

gating the Indian and China Seas. He stated that this had not altogether been without effect. Admiralty Charts of these seas are now sent out by the Hydrographer to the Admiralty, and sold at the office of the Conservator of the Port at very moderate rates, an arrangement which he believed was in a measure effected through the efforts of our President. This has been a very effective step for the introduction of authorized Charts, and it will now be the further duty of the Society to take such action as shall tend to the production of Charts which shall be in all respects what are required for the efficient navigation of the Eastern Seas.

The Honorable Mr. Frere: As this is a subject which demands our immediate attention, perhaps Mr. Ritchie will be good enough to forward to our Secretary a Paper embodying what he has stated to us. The Society would then be in a position to address Government on the subject, with the hope of obtaining a remedy.

Mr. Ritchie said that he would be glad to do so: after which the meeting adjourned.

SESSION 1861-62.

FIRST MEETING.—*September 19th, 1861.*

Present.—Captain James Frushard, I.N., in the Chair.

Members.—R. S. Sinclair, Esq., LL.D.; Dr. G. C. M. Birdwood; Dr. Bhawoo Dajee; Dr. H. D. Glasse; Dr. Atmaram Pandoofung; Lieutenant P. W. Mitcheson, I.N.; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; Rao Saheb Wishvanath Narayan Mundlik; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., *Secretary*.

Elections.—E. Harrington, Esq., and Rev. Duncan Macpherson.

Hermann de Schlagintweit, Esq., was unanimously elected an honorary member of the Society.

Members Proposed.—T. Black, Esq., proposed by John Ritchie, Esq., and seconded by the Secretary; C. Daly, Esq., C.S., proposed by the Secretary, and seconded by Dr. G. C. M. Birdwood; and Lieut. H. Burn, I.N., proposed by the Secretary, and seconded by J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.

Donations.—Several donations were laid on the table, for which the best thanks of the Society were directed to be given to the donors.

Letters Read.—Of several letters there were the following :—

From Captain Barton, Swatow, in reply to a letter from the Secretary, enclosing extracts from logs kept there during the heavy typhoons of 1858-59, and stating his readiness to keep the Society informed regarding cyclones, meteors, &c., as might come within the compass of his knowledge.

2. From A. K. Forbes, Esq., Secretary to Government, forwarding a copy of a letter from Captain R. L. Playfair, Aden, relative to the eruption of a Volcano near Edd, on the African shore of the Red Sea :—

No. 2264 of 1861.

POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

SIR,—I am directed by His Excellency the Governor in Council to forward to you, for the information of the Geographical Society, the accompanying copy of a letter from the Assistant Political Resident in charge of the Aden Residency, No. 232, dated the 27th ultimo, relative to the eruption of a Volcano near Edd, on the African shore of the Red Sea, about half way between Mussowah and the Straits of Bab-el-Mandeb.

I have the honour to be, &c.

(Signed) A. KINLOCH FORBES,
Acting Secretary to Government.

Bombay Castle, 20th June 1861.

No. 232 of 1861.

POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

From Captain R. L. PLAYFAIR,

Assistant Political Resident, in charge of Residency, Aden.

To A. KINLOCH FORBES, Esq.

Acting Secretary to Government, Bombay,

SIR,—A very remarkable phenomenon has occurred in this vicinity, the eruption of a Volcano near Edd,* on the African shore of the Red Sea, about half way between Mussowah and the Straits of Bab-el-Mandeb.

* Lat. 13° 57' N., Long. 41° 40' E.

2. A native of that village states as follows:—"On the night of the 7th, or morning of the 8th instant, the people of Edd were awakened by the shock of an earthquake, followed by others which continued with little intermission for about an hour. At sunrise a quantity of fine white dust fell over the village like rain; about noon the character of the dust appeared to change, and then resembled red earth; shortly afterwards it increased to such an extent that the air was perfectly darkened and we had to light lamps in our houses. It was darker than the darkest night, and the whole place was covered with this dust nearly knee deep.

"On the 9th the dust somewhat abated, and we were able to see a little in our houses without lights; at night we saw fire and dense smoke issuing from a mountain named Jebel Dubbeh, situated about a day's journey inland, and this continued all the time I remained at Edd; the ashes only fell for two days; sounds like the firing of guns issued from the mountain. This mountain is inhabited, but no one had reached Edd thence when I left; nothing of the kind had ever been heard of before, and the people are exceedingly frightened."

3. This account has been amply confirmed from other sources, and the most remarkable feature of the case is the immense extent affected by the disturbance.

4. The officer commanding the detachment at Perim heard the sounds emitted by the volcano distinctly, and attributed them to a bombardment; he reported—"The firing commenced about 2 A.M. on the 8th instant, and continued, with long intervals, up to the 10th or 11th; the general idea at Perim was that the sound proceeded from the African coast; the firing on the 8th was very heavy, and continued for 9 or 10 hours."

5. Both the Steamers *Candia* and *Ottawa* reported having had two very hot days in the lower part of the Red Sea, and on the 10th instant they encountered what appeared to be like a London fog, which continued for several hours; the Captain of the latter vessel described this fog as consisting of very fine dust, so thick that he could not see the length of the ship, and during its continuance the weather was perfectly calm.

6. On the 8th instant several shocks of an earthquake were felt at Mokha and Hodaida, and there, as well as along the entire coast of Yemen, and inland as far as the mountain range, the dust described as "white ashes" fell for several days. The noises were also heard, and as usual were attributed to artillery.

8. The Nacoda of the boat which brought Mr. Barron's letter was detained ten days in the Dhalac Archipelago, unable to continue his voyage owing to the dense clouds of dust which darkened the air. Many other Nacodas reported the same thing, and one brought me a specimen of this dust, which I forward in a separate parcel. He said it fell in such quantities that he could not keep his poop clear by continual sweeping.

9. The dust appears like very finely-powdered pumice, containing minute particles of mica.

10. Although the greater part of the shores of the Red Sea are undoubtedly of igneous origin, no active volcano has been known in modern times save in the Zebair Islands, one of which was observed in a state of activity by the Commander of the I. N. Steamer *Victoria* in (I think) August 1846.

I have the honour to be, &c.,

(Signed) R. L. PLAYFAIR,

Assist. Political Resident, in Charge.

Aden, 27th May 1861.

3. From A. K. Forbes, Esq., Secretary to Government, forwarding copies of letters from Surgeon Major A. H. Leith, Surgeon H. J. Carter, and Dr. Robert Haines, with regard to their opinions on the analysed dust emitted from the Volcano near Edd:—

No. 2381 of 1861.

POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

SIR,—In continuation of the letter from this Department, No. 2264, dated the 20th ultimo, I am directed to forward to you, for the information of the Geographical Society, copies of Reports by the Gentlemen named in the margin, containing their opinions regarding the dust emitted from the Volcano in the neighbourhood of Edd, specimens of which were sent to them for analysis.

From Surgeon H. J. Carter, dated the 22nd June 1861.

„ Surgeon Major A. H. Leith, European General Hospital, dated the 24th June 1861.

„ Dr. R. Haines, Acting Chemical Analyst to Government, dated the 20th June 1861.

I have the honour to be, &c.

(Signed) A. KINLOCH FORBES.

Acting Secretary to Government.

Bombay Castle, 2nd July 1860.

FROM HENRY JOHN CARTER, F.R.S., Surgeon,
TO A. KINLOCH FORBES, Esq., C.S.,
Acting Secretary to Government.

SIR,—I have the honour to acknowledge the receipt of your letter No. 2261, dated the 21st instant, and accompaniment respecting the eruption of a Volcano on the 7th or 8th ultimo, near Edd on the African shore of the Red Sea, about half way between Mussowah and the Straits of Bab-el-Mandeb, with specimen of the “dust” therefrom collected by a Nacoda from the poop of his vessel in the Dhalac Archipelago.

In reply thereto I have the honour to state for the information of His Excellency the Governor in Council, that in accordance with His Excellency’s request I have examined this “dust,” and find it to consist of nothing but minute irregularly-shaped fragments of volcanic glass charged with air-bubbles, in fact, “Pumice.”

This appears to be a common product of volcanoes, and probably the nearer it is followed to its source the larger the grains will become, until it will be found about the volcano in the form of what is termed “Pisolitic Peperino,” mixed with more or less fragments of other volcanic matter in a bed of considerable thickness, such as exists at Aden, and affords the material for the cement now used for the “Harbour Defences,” such as that covering Pompeii, and indeed such as that forming part of our own Trappean (volcanic) area in the island of Salsette at Santa Cruz, a little beyond Wanda on the main road, where mill-stones are made from it, though here it has become so consolidated that none but an experienced eye could detect it.

The specimen of “dust” is herewith returned.

I have the honour to be, &c.,

(Signed) H. J. CARTER, Surgeon.

Bombay, 22nd June 1861.

FROM DR. LEITH, Surgeon Major,
TO A. KINLOCH FORBES, Esq.,
Secretary to Government.

SIR,—I have the honour to acknowledge the receipt of your letter No. 2262, with accompanying copy of letter No. 2303 from Aden, and a packet containing a specimen of the dust that darkened the air at the time of the volcanic eruption that occurred in the neighbourhood of Edd.

2. In compliance with the request conveyed to me in your letter, I have examined the contents of the packet, and found it to consist chiefly of microscopic grey vitreous grains that were seen to be vesicular and fibrous, and that fused before the blowpipe into a blackish glass, thus showing the characters of the common *grey volcanic ashes*. These grains were mixed with equally fine blackish angular fragments of obsidian, and more sparingly with minute particles of iron, and somewhat larger angular grains of felspar. The dust was, by chemical means, ascertained to contain also a small quantity of argillaceous matter, probably finely-powdered clay.

3. From the examination it appears that the matter which in this case fell from the air was similar to what is frequently discharged during volcanic eruptions, and is borne by the wind to distances even greater than those mentioned in Captain Playfair's letter.

I have the honour to be, &c.,

(Signed) A. H. LEITH, Surgeon Major,
Surgeon European General Hospital.

Bombay, 24th June 1861.

No. 15 OF 1861.

POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

From the ACTING CHEMICAL ANALYSER to Government,
To A. KINLOCH FORBES, Esq.,
Acting Secretary to Government.

SIR,—In acknowledging the receipt of your letter No. 2263, dated the 20th instant, with its enclosures and accompanying packet of volcanic dust, I have the honour to state that chemical and microscopic examination of the latter tends to establish the correctness of the presumption as to its origin. It is a homogeneous compound of a glassy nature, fusing with difficulty to a black frothy slag; it presents under the microscope no trace of organization, but exhibits a mass of small semi-transparent non-crystalline fragments, some colourless, others brown and red. It is, in fact, as described by Captain Playfair, "powdered pumice."

I have the honour to be, &c.,

(Signed) R. HAINES, M. B.,
Acting Chemical Analyser to Government.

Bombay, 26th June 1861.

4. From A. K. Forbes, Esq., Secretary to Government, forwarding copies of the correspondence from Lieutenant-Colonel C. P. Rigby, British Consul and Agent at Zanzibar, regarding the murder of Dr. Albrecht Roscher, at the village of Kisoongoone, in Central Africa :—

No. 2189 of 1861.

POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

SIR,—I have the honour by direction of the Honorable the Governor

- | | | | |
|---|----------------------------------|---|---------------------------------|
| 1 | Dated July, 15th No. 43 of 1860, | • | in Council to forward for the |
| | with accompaniment. | | information of the Geographical |
| 2 | „ September 14th, No. 50. | | Society, copy of the correspon- |
| 3 | „ August 28th, No. 45 para. 7. | | dence noted in the margin, from |
| 4 | „ November 16th, No. 75. | | Lieutenant Colonel C. P. Rigby, |
| 5 | „ April 17th, No. 16 of 1861. | • | |

Her Majesty's Consul and British Agent at Zanzibar, relative to the murder of Dr. Albrecht Roscher, at the village of Kisoongoonee in Central Africa.

I have the honour to be, &c.,

A. KINLOCH FORBES,

Acting Secretary to Government.

Bombay Castle, 10th June 1861.

No. 43 of 1860.

POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

From Lieutenant Colonel C. P. RIGBY,

Her Majesty's Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.

To H. L. ANDERSON, Esq.,

Secretary to Government, Bombay,

SIR,—I have the honour to report for the information of the Right Honorable the Governor in Council, that Dr. Albrecht Roscher, a gentleman who was sent by His Majesty the King of Bavaria, on a scientific mission to east Africa, was murdered on the 19th of March last, at the village of "Kisoongoonee," three days' journey to the north-east of the great Lake of Nyassa.

2. Dr. Roscher arrived at Zanzibar in the month of September 1858, and was the bearer of a letter from Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs to my address, instructing me to render all possible assistance to him in furtherance of the objects of his journey.

3. After remaining some time at Zanzibar, he visited the opposite mainland, and travelled alone on foot to the river Lufiji, which had never previously been visited by any white man, and after exploring its course for a considerable distance he returned to Zanzibar, where he was detained sometime by severe attacks of fever.

4. He again left Zanzibar, in June 1859 to explore the great Lake of Nyassa, and having joined a caravan at Keelwa, started from that Port on the 24th of August last, and reached the Lake on the 19th of November, being the first white man who has ever reached its shores. He was in very bad health when he left Zanzibar, and became so weak on the journey that he was carried on a cot all the latter part of it. He remained at "Nussewa" on the borders of the lake nearly four months. On the 16th of March last he left Nussewa to go to the river "Rovooma," which is crossed about twelve days' journey from lake Nyassa on the road to Keelwa; he evidently intended to return to the lake from the Rovooma, as he left nearly all his baggage in charge of the Sultan of Nussewa, and was only accompanied by two negro servants, and two porters for his luggage, viz. one man and one woman.

5. The surviving servant states that on the third day they arrived at the village of "Kisoongoonce," about midday, and Dr. Roscher was invited by the head man of the village to his house. About 4 o'clock P.M. Dr. Roscher was sleeping in this house, and one servant was lying at the door, the other servant had gone to a stream some distance from the village to bring water. On his return he heard the other servant, who was his own brother, calling to him to come quick as the villagers were about to attack them. On reaching the village he saw a number of men armed with bows and arrows in front of the house, and at the same moment his brother was shot. Dr. Roscher just then appeared at the door of the house and was instantly shot with two arrows, one striking him in the breast, the other in the throat. He fell and expired almost immediately. The surviving servant then approached the bodies, the murderers being intent on plundering the house. Seeing that his master and brother were dead, he ran away, but was wounded in the hand by an arrow. He concealed himself in a field until dark, when he returned to the village, and the next morning went back to Nyassa and reported the murder of his master to the chief, Sultan Makawa.

6. This chief at once gave him an escort to accompany him to the abode of the chief, by name Sultan Kingomanga, in whose territory the

murder was committed, and who resides four days' journey from the lake. Sultan Kingomanga sent five of his men with the servant to point out the village and ascertain if the inhabitants had fled. On arriving at the village the servant pointed out the owner of the house in which Dr. Roscher was resting, and who was the man who fired the two arrows; a revolver belonging to Dr. Roscher was found in his possession. Fearing that the small party would be attacked if they took him prisoner, they returned to the abode of Sultan Kingomanga, who then went to the village himself with fifty of his followers; after some show of resistance the villagers submitted, and surrendered four men who they stated were those chiefly concerned in the murders. Of these one is the head man of the village, who shot Dr. Roscher, another is the brother-in-law of this man, who the servant swears was one of the most prominent in the attack, and in whose possession articles belonging to Dr. Roscher were found when he was seized. The other two the servant does not recognise.

7. These four prisoners arrived here with the surviving servant two days ago, and are in the Fort awaiting their trial by His Highness the Sultan. I fear that Dr. Roscher's journal, drawings, &c. are lost, as he had them with him when killed, and they have not been recovered. All the instruments, books, and other articles which he left with Sultan Makawa, Chief of Nussewa, have been forwarded to Keelwa by him, and the Sultan Kingomanga has also sent the articles recovered at the village where the murders were committed. I have sent my Arabic Moonshee to Keelwa, and the property will probably arrive here in a few days.

8. There appears to be no doubt that Dr. Roscher was murdered solely for the sake of plunder; travelling in such a country without any escort or guard, and with articles sure to excite the cupidity of savages, was extreme rashness. The people on the lake appear to have always treated him with the greatest kindness, and I think that the very friendly conduct of the two chiefs, Sultan Makawa, and Sultan Kingomanga, shows, that with ordinary precautions, travellers in the country of the Nyassa have nothing to fear.

9. When Dr. Roscher was very weak and unable to walk, Sultan Kingomanga caused him to be carried on a cot, and himself escorted him to Lake Nyassa. The Sultan Makawa showed equal kindness. When an attack on his village was expected, he invited Dr. Roscher to take up his abode in his own house for greater security, and on hearing

of his death forwarded to the coast all the property left in his charge. These chiefs had never before seen a white man, and Dr. Roscher was alone, and without the means of making them any recompense. I think that Sultan Kingomanga showed a noble feeling in going to seize the murderers at risk to himself; and I therefore respectfully suggest, that as Dr. Roscher was travelling under British protection, it would show that the kindness of these chiefs towards the first white man who ever visited their country is appreciated, if Sultans Makawa and Kingomanga were each presented by Government with some small acknowledgment. A few pieces of bright coloured cottons or chintz, or a piece of broad cloth, would be most suitable.

10. I have detailed at some length all the circumstances of this unfortunate occurrence, because the melancholy death of Dr. Roscher will be much regretted in Germany, great expectations having been justly formed from his scientific acquirements, and his devotion to the cause of African Exploration.

11. I herewith annex the deposition of the surviving servant, as taken by me on his return here, as it contains many circumstances connected with the journey of his late master, and also with the hitherto unknown Lake of Nyassa.

I have the honour to be, &c.,
(Signed) C. P. RIGBY, Lieut.-Colonel,
H. M's. Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.

British Consulate, Zanzibar, 15th July, 1860.

Deposition of Rashid, a free African servant in the employ of the late Dr. Albrecht Roscher, as deposed before me, this thirteenth day of July 1860, at Her Majesty's Consulate, Zanzibar.

My name is Rashid. I belong to the Makona Tribc. I have always been a free man. I came to Zanzibar from Mozambique about twelve years ago. I was a servant at the French Consulate for two years. I took service with the late Dr. Roscher at Kutwa, my pay was fixed at five dollars a month. When Dr. Roscher left Keelwa for the interior, he took with him two servants, viz., myself and my brother, whose name was Omar. He was killed with Dr. Roscher, but I could not recognise the person who killed him. Dr. Roscher travelled from Keelwa to the Lake of Nyassa; he was about three months on the road. He travelled in company with an Arab by name Salim bin Abdullah. On arriving at Lake Nyassa my master took up his abode

in the house of a native of the country by name "Maróola." The name of the town is "Nussewa." It is a large populous place, stretching far along the shore of the lake. The lake is of very great length, but not very broad. From Nussewa the opposite shore was just visible on a clear day. The lake abounds in fish of various kinds, some are as long as my arm. My master was not in good health when he reached the lake. He remained at Nussewa three months and twenty-five days. The name of the Chief of Nussewa is Sultan Makawa, he governs a great extent of country. He was very friendly always to my master, and on his arrival received him with great honour. During our stay at Nussewa, a wandering people called the "Mafiti" came to attack it, and Sultan Makawa then begged my master to come and dwell with him for security, and sent porters to carry his luggage. My master took no soldiers with him from Keelwa; he had nineteen porters and two servants. All the porters returned from Nussewa with Salim bin Abdullah. The only persons who remained at Nussewa after the return of Salim bin Abdullah were my master, myself, and the servant who was afterwards killed. The inhabitants of Nussewa were always very friendly, and used to bring my master new milk every morning. On the journey from Keelwa my master hurried on before the caravan, and arrived at Nussewa three or four days before Salim bin Abdullah. A chief of the Mujan tribe, by name Sultan Kingomanga, escorted my master to Nussewa, as he was ill and obliged to be carried on a cot. This is the same chief who afterwards seized the murderers. He resides at the village of "Mamemba," about 3½ days' journey from the great lake. My master left half his store of goods with Salim bin Abdullah near the river Rovooma, and he promised to send them on, but did not do so, and therefore my master was afterwards very angry and complained of Salim bin Abdullah's conduct. I never saw the latter ill-treat my master or take any of his property on the road. My master never suffered from want of food whilst at Nussewa, he always had plenty of rice and milk, and occasionally meat. He also procured fowls, and fish was always abundant. Myself and the other servant always had plenty of food, and my master always gave us fresh fish. The lake is often very rough with waves like the ocean. Great storms sometimes occur. Whilst at Nussewa we heard that a boat with white men * and a number of black followers had

* This doubtless refers to Dr. Livingstone's visit to the Lake Shirwa, called "Kirwa" in this deposition. (Signed) C. P. R.

arrived at a river near the south end of the Nyassa, and that they had returned in consequence of their provisions being expended. The lake "Kirwa" is to the south of the Nyassa, there is no communication between the two lakes; the water of the Nyassa is very sweet, that of Lake Kirwa is brackish; the people from Nussewa travel to it to procure salt.

On the 23rd day of the month of Shaban (17th March), my master left Nussewa with the intention of going to the river Rovooma to bring back some goods he had left in charge of a chief, by name Sultan "Likoomboo," who lives on its banks; he had left these goods there on his journey up from Keelwa. We left Nussewa in the morning, the party consisted of my master, myself, the servant who was killed, and two porters, of the latter one was a woman. The Sultan sent two of his men as an escort, who returned on reaching the boundary of their master's dominions. My master was in good health at this time, and travelled on foot. We passed the first two nights in villages on the road, and on the third day arrived at the village of "Kisoongoonee" soon after midday. We halted in the village, and my master was sitting under a tree, the villagers came around, and the head man, whose name is "Mokokota," invited my master to take up his abode in his house, and he did so. I and the other servant then prepared food, and after partaking of it my master lay down to rest. Myself and the other servant reclined in front of the door. I had observed the owner of the house running off towards another village, and I soon after observed four men creeping on all fours towards the house. I immediately went in and aroused my master, and told him that when these men approached a house in this manner, it was a sign that they intended mischief. My master told me it was nothing, and not to fear, but go and bring water from a stream some distance from the village. On my return I heard the other servant, my brother Omar, calling out to me to come quick as they were attacked. On arriving near the village I saw a crowd of natives headed by the owner of the house in which my master was resting; I then saw the servant Omar fall, shot with an arrow. Just after that the owner of the house advanced towards the door, and my master appeared at the door of the house and was immediately shot in the breast with an arrow by the owner of the house, whose name is "Mokokota," and who is now a prisoner in Zanzibar Fort. Another arrow fired by the same man struck him in the throat, and he fell just at the door and soon expired. I was at this time only a few yards off, and on seeing my master

fall I went up to him, he uttered three groans and then expired. The people were then busy plundering the house, and on observing me, an arrow was fired which wounded me in the finger, upon this I ran away and hid in a field of Cassawa. After dark seeing that the people had all left, I returned to the house, both bodies were lying as they had fallen, my master's body had not been stripped. No person was near the bodies. About midnight some people came up, I hid myself near, and saw them lift up both bodies and carry them away. In the morning I returned to the lake and reported the murder of my master to the chief. As the village in which the murder took place was not in his dominions, he sent some men with me to Sultan Kingomanga at Mamemba, he sent five men with me to the village; on arriving there we found the owner of the house in which my master was murdered, he was seized and a revolver belonging to my master was found on him. This man was the chief of his village, and therefore we were afraid to detain him until we got more aid and so released him. Seeing so many people we were afraid of being attacked, and therefore returned to Sultan Kingomanga at Mamemba; the Sultan then went himself with fifty men to the village where the murders occurred; on our arrival the people came out to attack, but seeing the Sultan, were afraid and surrendered; a council was then held and the villagers delivered up four men as the murderers. Two of them were residents in the village, their names are "Sikamboni" and "Mokokota." I don't think the other two took any part in the murders, as they do not belong to that village.

The Sultan took the four men as prisoners to his own village and then forwarded them to the Rovooma; the supplies which had been sent from Keelwa for my master came to Sultan Kingomanga's village. After halting two or three days, I returned with the prisoners and the party in charge of the supplies to Keelwa. I have also brought down all the property Dr. Roscher had left at Nussewa on the lake. He left printed books only there, his "Dufter" or journal, and all his own writings and drawings were taken away after his murder and are lost.

Deposed before me this 13th day of July 1860.

(Signed) C. P. RIGBY, Lieut.-Colonel,

H. M's. Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.

British Consulate, Zanzibar, 13th July 1860.

No. 50 of 1860.

POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

From Lieutenant Colonel C. P. RIGBY,

H. M.'s Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.

To H. L. ANDERSON, Esq.

Secretary to Government, Bombay,

SIR,—With reference to my letter to your address, No. 43 of 1860, Political Department, dated 15th July, reporting the murder of Dr. Albrecht Roscher, and suggesting that some small present should be bestowed on the Sultan Makawa, Chief of Nussewa on the great Lake of Nyassa, who treated Dr. Roscher with unvarying kindness and hospitality during the period of four months that he resided in his dominions, and also on the Sultan Kingomanga, a powerful chief of the Jhayou tribe, who siezed the murderers of Dr. Roscher and forwarded them here together with all his property; I have the honour to report for the information of the Right Honorable the Governor in Council that an officer of the Hanoverian army—Colonel the Baron Van der Decken—having recently arrived here with the intention of making a scientific exploration in Central Africa, and being about to leave for the Lake of Nyassa in a few days, I have delivered to him letters in Arabic addressed to the above two chiefs, expressing the thanks of the British Government for their hospitable and friendly treatment of the first white man who ever visited their dominions, and have also forwarded to each a scarlet robe and six yards of scarlet broadcloth; the sum I have paid for these articles amounts to (42½) forty-two and a half German crowns, for both chiefs, and I therefore respectfully solicit the sanction of His Lordship in Council for the disbursement of the above sum.

2. The Baron Van der Decken having been furnished with a letter from Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, desiring me to afford him all possible aid and protection, I considered that these letters and presents may be of material assistance to him, and also that so safe an opportunity of forwarding them may not again occur for a long time, and I have therefore done so in anticipation of Government sanction.

I have the honour to be, &c.

(Signed) C. P. RIGBY, Lieut.-Colonel,

H. M.'s Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.

British Consulate, Zanzibar, 14th September 1860.

Extract paragraph 7 from a letter from Her Majesty's Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar, dated 28th August, No. 45 of 1860.

Paragraph 7. The two murderers of Dr. Albrecht Roscher were beheaded on the 23rd instant, and shortly before their death they confessed their guilt in the presence of Captain Grant of the East African Expedition. Very great endeavours were made by many of the Arabs to induce His Highness the Sultan to withhold his consent to the execution of these men; it was publicly said that it is against the Arab law to take the life of any man for murdering an infidel, and that when a French Naval Officer was some years ago murdered on the coast, the late Imaum simply confined the murderer in the Fort. I made very strong remonstrances to His Highness and was obliged to be very persistent before the order for their execution was given. I think that the just punishment of these men will have a very good effect, in showing these bigoted Arabs that no European, of whatever nation, can be murdered with impunity in these countries.

No. 75 of 1860.

POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

From Lieutenant Colonel C. P. RIGBY,
H. M.'s Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.
To H. L. ANDERSON, Esq.,
Chief Secretary to Government, Bombay.

SIR,—I have the honour to acknowledge the receipt of your letter No. 3428 of 1860 (Political Department), dated 8th September 1860, relative to the murder of the late Dr. Albrecht Roscher in Central Africa on the 19th of March last.

2. In my letter to your address, No. 45 of 1860 (Secret Department), dated the 28th of August last, I reported that the execution of the two murderers of Dr. Roscher had taken place here on the 23rd of that month.

3. In my letter to your address, No. 50 of 1863 (Political Department), dated 14th September, I reported having forwarded presents of scarlet cloth and scarlet jackets to the two chiefs, by name Sultan Makawa and Sultan Kingomanga, who treated Dr. Roscher with such great kindness and hospitality. The bearer of the presents, Colonel the Baron Van der Decken, of the Hanoverian army, left this some time ago, and it is his intention to make every effort to recover Dr. Roscher's journal, drawings, &c. which were lost at the time of his murder.

4. All the other effects of Dr. Roscher have been taken charge of by the Consul of the Hanseatic Republics at this port and forwarded to his family in Germany.

I have the honour to be, &c.

(Signed) C. P. RIGBY, Lieut.-Colonel,
H. M.'s Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.

British Consulate, Zanzibar, 16th November 1860.

No. 16 OF 1861.

POLITICAL DEPARTMENT.

From Lieutenant Colonel C. P. RIGBY,
H. M.'s Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.
To H. L. ANDERSON, Esq.,
Chief Secretary to Government, Bombay.

SIR,—With reference to my letter to your address, No. 50 of 1860 (Political Department), dated 14th September 1860, reporting my having sent a present of a scarlet robe and six yards of scarlet cloth to each of the two Chiefs on the Lake of Nyassa, in acknowledgment of their friendly and hospitable treatment of the late Dr. Albrecht Roscher, I have the honour to report for the information of His Excellency the Honorable the Governor in Council that the attempt of Colonel the Baron Van der Decken—who kindly took charge of the presents—to reach the Lake of Nyssa, has proved unsuccessful, and he has returned here, and delivered back the presents to me.

2. I am therefore waiting for the first safe opportunity to forward the presents to the two Chiefs.

3. The Baron Van der Decken had arrived within fifteen days' journey of the Lake of Nyassa, and had found the inhabitants everywhere friendly, when his head guide, a native of Keelwa, by name Abdallah bin Saced, suddenly announced his determination to proceed no further, and as all the porters with the Baron were the slaves of this man, he ordered them also not to remain with the Baron,* who was in consequence obliged to return to Keelwa, with the loss of nearly all his baggage, which was plundered by the guide and his slaves.

4. The river "Rovooma," which falls into the sea in about 10° 25' south latitude, is now being explored by Dr. Livingstone in the

new steamer *Pioneer*, recently constructed for the use of his expedition. Dr. Livingstone is accompanied by Bishop Mackenzie and some of the members of the Oxford and Cambridge Mission to Central Africa. It is Dr. Livingstone's intention, after proceeding up the river in the steamer as far as is practicable, to endeavour to reach the Lake of Nyassa by land. He is taking up presents for the two Chiefs who treated Dr. Roscher so kindly.

5. Commander Oldfield, R.N., commanding Her Majesty's Ship *Lyra*, accompanied the *Pioneer* about forty miles up the river "Rovooma." He states that the inhabitants are very friendly, and the country through which the river flows extremely rich and populous.

I have the honour to be, &c.

(Signed) C. P. RIGBY, Lieut.-Colonel,
H. M.'s Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.

British Consulate, Zanzibar, 17th April 1861.

5. From the Secretary, Imperial Geographical Society of Russia, transmitting his grateful thanks for the honor done him by being elected an honorary member of the Society. He adds that the Imperial Geographical Society of Russia is much delighted to enter into a direct communication with this Society, and concludes with an assurance, that, so far as he is personally concerned with it, he will not fail, as much as possible, to strengthen the links between both the Societies.

6. From H. and R. Schlagintweit, Esquires, forwarding a copy of the Theoretical Considerations and Tables in reference to Indian Hypsometry, and requesting to know if the Journal of this Society would allow a space for embodying their theoretical Considerations with respect to India.

7. From A. E. Ford, Esq., Kattywar, forwarding a bottle log picked up at Maungrole, Kattywar coast, at daybreak, 24th May 1861.—*The Secretary.* The log was thrown from the *Berenice* on the 27th April 1861, while on her way from Kurrachee to Aden; it was picked up 28 days after at Maungrole, Kattywar coast, having drifted 401 miles S., 83 E., or 14.4 miles per day.

8. From the Deputy Commissioner, Bassein, Pegu, forwarding a bottle log picked up in latitude 17° 25' N., and longitude 91°

12° E.—*The Secretary*. This log was thrown from the *Berenice* on the 21st December 1860, when nearly on the parallel of Madras in the Bay of Bengal, and was picked up on the Burmese coast, inside the St. John's Rocks, having taken a course across the Bay in a direction N. 64° E. 656 miles, and picked up after an interval of 183 days.

9. From the Resident of Banda Neira, forwarding a bottle log picked up at noon on the north side of the island of Ay (one of the Isles Bandanaix).—*The Secretary*. We find this log to have been thrown from the *Berenice* off Pualo Aar, situated in the China Sea, on the 19th December, and picked up on the north side of the Island of Ay, one of the Banda Isles, on the 6th of March 1861, having floated about 1,800 miles in 87 days, or, approximately, at the rate of nearly 21 miles per day. This log affords a curious instance of the manner in which a bottle log may be drifted from one sea to another while intermediately encountering, throughout its passage, obstructions almost innumerable in the shape of reefs and islands. It is probable that this log, leaving the China Sea, passed through the Straits of Gaspar, or the Billiton Passage, into the Java Sea, through which it took its way across the mouth of the Strait of Macassar, winding through the Archipelago into the Flores Sea, and, finally, depositing itself on the shore of one of the Banda Isles far east, and well towards the approaches to the Arafura Sea.

SESSION 1861-62.

SECOND MEETING.—October 17th, 1861.

The ordinary monthly meeting of the Bombay Geographical Society was held in their Rooms, Town Hall, on Thursday, the 17th October, at half-past 4 P.M.

Present.—Lieut. E. F. T. Fergusson, I.N., F.R.A.S., in the Chair.

Members—J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; Dr. Atmaram Pandoorang; Lieut. J. G. Nixon, I.N.; Dr. G. C. M. Birdwood, M.D.; Jugonnath Sunkersett, Esq.; Rev. W. K. Fletcher, M.A.; Captain James Frushard, I.N.; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., *Secretary*.

Elections.—Lieut. H. Burn, I.N.; C. Daly, Esq., C.S.; and T. Black, Esq., P. and O. Company.

Member Proposed.—Lieut. H. T. Holt, I.N., proposed by the Secretary, and seconded by J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.

Donations.—The following donations were laid on the table, for which the best thanks of the Society were directed to be given to the donors:—

1. Report on the External Commerce of Bombay for the year 1860-61, compiled by E. L. Jenkins, Esq., Acting Reporter General. By the Government.
2. Memoirs on the Geological Survey of India, by Thomas Oldham, Esq., LL.D., Superintendent. Vol. 3, Part I. By the Government of Bengal.
3. Annual Report of the Geological Survey of India and of the Museum of Geology for the Year 1860-61, by Thomas Oldham, Esq., LL.D., Superintendent. By the Government of Bengal.

Letters read—

From A. K. Forbes, Esq., Secretary to Government, forwarding copy of the remarks, submitted by Lieut. W. M. Pengelley, I.N., British Agent at Muscat, on a portion of the Oman Coast between Muscat and Sohar, and also in continuation of a correspondence already received by the Society from Government, forwarding the following copy of a translation of the report of a Somale, named Hussan Arrabeh, sent by Mr. Barron, the Acting Consular Agent at Mussowah, to visit the volcano of Jebbel Dubbeh:—

“After we left Edd and had walked a quarter of the distance, we heard the explosion of the fire, and the earth shook under us, which frightened us. When we approached a mountain which the conflagration had reached, and before we had arrived at the volcano, the Bedouins declared that they would not pass the place; we, therefore, left them and the camels, and my brother and I walked up and around the mountain. We started in the morning and returned about 3 P.M. to our companions the Bedouins. We slept under the foot of the mountain, and in the morning we returned to the mountain to see it.

"The top of the mountain appeared as if it had been white, but was blackened by the fire; we dug in the ashes about a foot and a half, and found nothing save earth (ashes). We saw in the mountain nineteen craters, eighteen of which smoke in the day time, and at night give light like a lamp. One very large crater, about 100 fathoms long and 50 broad, burns day and night and throws out stones,—and all the stones are alike. When the stone is thrown up, it ascends to the heavens until it becomes like a crow from the great distance, and then it returns to its place and breaks into atoms, and it does not descend to another place. When the fire and the stones ascend from the crater they are accompanied by a noise as of guns. When the stone is absent in the sky, a rumbling noise is heard, and when it descends it explodes and another stone ascends in its place.

"We also saw another wonder at the volcano. About 15 fathoms from the fire, water rushes out from the ground like the waves of the sea. When the fire comes out, the water is ejected and ascends to about the height of a man, and then after the explosion it returns to the place whence it came. The place where the fire now comes out is called *Arooma*; the fire began on the night of Wednesday, the 27th of Shawal 1277 (8th May 1861). The name of the mountain is *Dubbeh*, distant from Edd about as far as a man can walk between early morning and 3 P.M. The names of the villages which were burnt near the mountain are *Moohda* and *Ramlo*. One hundred and six men and women were killed, and their bodies were not found. The number of animals killed is not known. The distance from the bottom of the mountain to the summit is about two hours' walk.

"The names of the Bedouin (tribes) who used to live on the mountain were mostly *Madraka* and *Irkab*, and the name of their chief who perished was Hiloo Ali."

The paper read before the Society was Remarks on a Portion of the Oman Coast between Muscat and Sohar. By Lieut. W. M. Pongelley, I. N., British Agent at Muscat, presented by the Government.

The Secretary having been directed to convey the thanks of the Society to the Government for this very interesting communication, the meeting stood adjourned to the 21st November.

SESSION 1861-62.

THIRD MEETING.—21st November 1861.

The ordinary monthly meeting of the Bombay Geographical Society was held in their Rooms, Town Hall, on Thursday, the 21st November, at half-past four P.M.

Present.—Lieut. E. F. T. Fergusson, I.N., F.R.A.S., who in the absence of the President, and being the senior Member present, was called to the Chair.

Members.—Captain James Frushard, I.N. ; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq., Sir Jamsetjee Jejeebhoy, Bart. ; Capt. Mahomed bin Hamees ; Rao Sahab Vishvanath Narayan Mandlik ; Jugonnath Sunkersett, Esq. ; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., *Secretary*.

Election.—Lieut. G. T. Holt, I.N.

Members proposed.—Rev. R. F. Colvin, proposed by the Secretary and seconded by the Rev. Duncan Macpherson ; and the Rev. R. Galbraith, proposed by the Secretary and seconded by Captain James Frushard, I.N.

Donations.—The following donations were laid before the Society, for which the best thanks of the Society were directed to be given to the donors.

1. Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Vol. XIX. Part I. By the Society.
2. Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Society of London, from 10th December 1860 to 13th May 1861. 2 Vols. By the Society.
3. Address at the Anniversary Meeting of the Royal Geographical Society, held 27th May 1861, by Sir R. J. Murchison, G.C.St.S., D.C.L., F.R.S. By the Society.
4. Report, Prospectus, and Publications of the Oriental Translation Committee. By the Committee.
5. Annual Report of the Agri-Horticultural Society of Western India, by George Birdwood, Esq., M.D., Secretary to the Society.
6. Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society. 11 Numbers. By the Society.
7. Bulletin de la Société de Géographie. Cinquième Serie. Tome I. By the Geographical Society of Paris.
8. Société de Géographie. Paris, 1861. By the Geographical Society of Paris.

Letters Read.—From Henry J. Carter, Esq., F.R.S., Secretary, Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society, forwarding 11 numbers of their Journal as requested by the Secretary, also a letter for the Society's consideration, from Captain Stockwell, of H.M.'s 95th Regiment, with reference to a proposed expedition into Eastern Africa.

2. From H. D. Brown, Esq., Amoy, forwarding for the Society's information, extracts from logs of ships, relative to a severe typhoon which swept round the north end of Formosa on the 31st August 1861: also a few observations touching the late Comet.

Lieut. Whish's paper "*Memoir on Bahreyn*," in the absence of the author, was read by the Secretary.

The Secretary in concluding the paper, and in proposing that the thanks of the Society be given to Lieut. Whish, said that a certain amount of classic interest attached itself to portions of the subject of Lieut. Whish's communication, for while Pliny makes mention of springs of fresh-water found under the sea, and most probably the same as those visited by Lieut. Whish, we have the Bahreyn Islands mentioned in ancient geography under the names of Tyrus and Aradus, from which, according to an ancient tradition, the Phœnicians on the Mediterranean coast emigrated to the two small Islands on the coast of Phœnicia known to be the sites of the cities Tyrus and Aradus. Unanimous votes of thanks having been passed to Lieut. Whish and to the Chairman, the meeting stood adjourned to the 19th December.

SESSION 1861-62.

FOURTH MEETING.—19th December 1861.

The ordinary monthly meeting of the Bombay Geographical Society was held in their Rooms, Town Hall, on Thursday, the 19th December, at half-past 4 P.M.

Present.—Commodore G. G. Wellesley, C.B., R.N., *President*, in the Chair.

Members.—Lieutenant G.T. Robinson, I.N.; Sir Jamsetjee Jeejeebhoy, Bart; Jugonnath Sunkersett, Esq.; Munguldass Nuthoobhoy, Esq.; Dr. G. Birdwood, M.D.; Rao Saheb Vishvanath Narayan Mandlik; Captain James Frushard, I.N.; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., *Secretary*.

Elections.—The Rev. R. F. Colvin, and the Rev. R. Galbraith.

Donation.—The following donation was laid before the Society for which the best thanks of the Society were directed to be given to the donor :—

1. Deaths in Bombay during 1860. By the Principal Inspector General Medical Department.

Letters Read.—From Hermann de Schlagentweit, Esq., Bavaria, thanking the Bombay Geographical Society for his being elected an honorary member of the Society, and promising an early despatch of a memoir on the hypometrical features of India and High Asia.

3. From Captain Stockwell, having reference to a proposed exploration of Eastern Africa.

4. From J. D. Inverarity, Esq., Commissioner in Sind, forwarding original documents from the Collector of Shikarpoor and Political Superintendent Upper Sind Frontier, being reports on the rise, progress, and results of the late flood or overflow of the Indus which endangered the towns of Shikarpoor and Jacobabad. These papers appeared to be worthy of preservation, and were, therefore, ordered to be inserted in the Society's publications.

The thanks of the Society having been voted to Mr. Inverarity for his valuable communication, the meeting was adjourned to the 16th January 1862.

SESSION 1861-62.

FIFTH MEETING.—*January 16th, 1862.*

The ordinary monthly meeting of the Bombay Geographical Society, was held in their Rooms, Town Hall, on Thursday, the 16th January at half-past 4 P.M.

Present.—Captain W. C. Barker, I.N., *Vice-President*, in the Chair.

Members.—Narayan Dimanathjee, Esq.; Rao Saheb Vishvanath Narayan Mandlik, Dr. G. Birdwood, M.D.; Dr. Atmaram Pandoorung; Lieut. G. T. Robinson, I.N.; Munguldass Nuthoobhoy, Esq.; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; Munmohundass Davidass, Esq.; General G. Le-Grand Jacob, C.B.; and D. J. Kennelly Esq., *Secretary*.

Member Proposed.—Lieut W. L. Searle, I.N., proposed by the Secretary and seconded by Lieut. G. T. Robinson, I.N.

Donations.—The following donations were laid before the Society, for which the best thanks of the Society were directed to be given to the donors :—

1. Abstracts of the Papers printed in the Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London, from 1800 to 1854. Vols. I., II., III., IV., VI. By the Royal Society, London.
2. Proceedings of the Royal Society, No. 43, Vol. XI. By the Royal Society.
3. The Journal of the Bombay Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society, No. 21, Vol. VI. By the Society.
4. Report of the Bombay Chamber of Commerce for the year 1860-61. By the Chamber of Commerce.
5. Magnetical and Meteorological Observations made at the Government Observatory, Bombay, in the year 1860. By Government.
6. A Catalogue Raisonné of rare, valuable, and curious books sold. By Bernard Quaritch.

Letters Read.—From Lieut. E. F. T. Fergusson, I.N., Superintendent, Government Observatory, forwarding a copy of the Magnetical and Meteorological Observations made in the year 1860.

From Lieut. W. M. Pengelley, I.N., British Agent at Muscat, forwarding a bottle log of H.M.S. *Elphinstone*, picked up, some day between the 8th August and the 6th September last, on the Mekran Coast at Rabbage, near the village of Mundauny. The Secretary explained that this log had traversed a distance of 35 miles in an almost due northerly direction, but that very little must be attached to the result, owing to the want of correct data.

General Jacob having favoured the Society with some remarks on the remarkable surface formation of the Thurr district, the Secretary intimated to the Society the urgency of their nominating a member to act jointly with himself as Secretary. He had felt his duties of late very heavy, and that he could no longer unaided, carry on the work of the Society as he would wish. He hoped the Society would select Dr. Birdwood to assist him. The Secretary alluded to the precedent of Drs. Buist and Heddle. The Vice-President trusted Dr. Birdwood would consent.

Dr. Birdwood stated, that Mr. Kennelly had already spoken to him on the subject. His own duties were so heavy that he would have refused the request, but for the circumstances under which it had been made. Mr. Kennelly had performed the duties of his office in such a

satisfactory manner however, that when he frankly came and represented to him, that without aid he could no longer carry on the work of the Society as hitherto, he felt the request was one he could not refuse, however reluctant he might be to yield to it. Of course if the Society appointed him Joint Secretary, he would be duly sensible of the honour.

Dr. Birdwood was then unanimously elected Joint Secretary, and the meeting adjourned to Thursday, February 20th, 1862.

SESSION 1861-62.

SIXTH MEETING.—*February 20th, 1862.*

The ordinary monthly meeting of the Bombay Geographical Society was held in their Rooms, Town Hall, on Thursday, the 20th February, at half-past 4 P.M.

Present.—General G. LeGrand Jacob, C.B., in the Chair.

Members.—C. D. Leggatt, Esq.; Lieut. R. Williams, I.N.; Lieut. G. T. Robinson, I.N.; Dr. Atmaram Pandoorung; Munguldass Nuthoobhoy, Esq.; the Rev. R. Galbraith; Rao Saheb Vishvanath Narayan Mandlik; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., I.N., and George Birdwood, Esq., M.D., *Joint Secretaries*.

The minutes of the last meeting were read and confirmed.

Elections.—Lieut. W. L. Searle, I.N.; Framjee Nasserwanjee, Esq., being a member of the B.B.R.A. Society was admitted under Rule XXII. of the Society.

Donations.—The following donations were laid before the Society, for which its best thanks were directed to be given to the donors:—

1. Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Society of London, Vol. V., No. 5. By the Society.
2. The Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Vol. XIX., Part II. By the Society.
3. Notices of the proceedings at the Meeting of Members of the Royal Institution of Great Britain, Part XI. 1860-61. By the Royal Institution of Great Britain.
4. List of the Members, Officers, &c., with the Report of the Visitors for the year 1860. By the Royal Institution of Great Britain.
5. An Epitome of Navigation and Nautical Astronomy with improved Lunar Tables, &c. By Mrs. Janet Taylor.

6. Captain Chamber's Report on Irrigation from the Taptee River, panied with Plans. By the Bombay Government.
7. Transactions of the Geographical Society of Russia for the year 1861. By the Geographical Society of Russia.
8. Memoirs of the Geological Survey of India under the direction of Thomas Oldham, Esq., LL.D. By the Bengal Government.

Letters Read.—From Colonel Commandant H. B. Turner, Acting Secretary to Government, forwarding Captain Chamber's Report on Irrigation from the Taptee River.

2. From Thomas Oldham, Esq., LL.D., Superintendent of the Geological Survey of India, forwarding "Memoirs of the Geological Survey of India," under instructions from His Excellency the Governor-General of India in Council.

3. From Dhunjeebhoy Framjee, Esq., requesting the Joint Secretaries to propose his father Framjee Nasserwanjee, Esq., a member of the Society.

4. From M. J. Shaw Stewart, Esq., Acting Secretary to Government, intimating to the Society that Lieut. Col. Lewis Pelly, Acting Consul and British Agent at Zanzibar, stated that it had been mentioned incidentally to him that Dr. Livingstone had reached the Lakes above the falls of the River Shire, and that a Doctor Burnett attached to the Mission had recently moved up the same river on board a boat, accompanied by a Portuguese gentleman ~~well~~ acquainted with the country.

5. From M. J. Shaw Stewart, Esq., Acting Secretary to Government, forwarding the following extract of a letter from Lieut. Colonel Lewis Pelly, with reference to the general aspect of a portion of the East Coast of Africa, visited by that officer in Her Majesty's ship *Ariel* :—

"As to the general aspect of this portion of the African coast, I can have no hesitation in saying that I do not remember to have sailed along any coast more dangerous. One is nearly always within sight, and frequently within hearing, of the breakers over coral reefs. The survey of the coast made by Captain Owen, some twenty or thirty years ago, although wonderfully good for a running survey, is but a running one. The currents are strong and irregular. The land for the most part is very low, and overgrown with brushwood. Near

Quiloa the coast is steeper, and the land may be some one hundred feet above the water. From time to time, lines of hills are visible, at an apparent distance of from thirty to forty miles inland.

"Captain Oldfield tells me he cannot find the point entered in the chart as the Kawnitz Breakers, and that the position of the Lazau's Bank is erroneously entered."

Mr. Kennelly then submitted the catalogue prepared by him of the Library of the Bombay Geographical Society, combined with an index to the Society's papers and illustrations contained in the first fifteen volumes of their Transactions. A vote of cordial thanks having been unanimously passed to Mr. Kennelly for his exertions in carrying out the Society's wishes, General G. LeGrand Jacob, C.B., read his paper, "Extracts from a journal kept during a tour made in 1851 through Kutch, giving some account of the alum mines of Murrh and of changes effected in 1844 by a series of earthquakes that appear hitherto to have escaped notice." After a long discussion, in which many of the members present took part, and the best thanks of the meeting having been voted to General Jacob for his most valuable and interesting paper, the meeting adjourned to Thursday, March 20th, 1862.

SESSION 1861-62.

SEVENTH MEETING.—*March 20th, 1862.*

The ordinary monthly meeting of the Bombay Geographical Society was held in their Rooms, Town Hall, on Thursday, the 20th March at half-past 4 P.M.

Present.—Commodore G. G. Wellesley, C.B., R.N., *President*, in the Chair.

Members.—Lieut. W. L. Searle, I.N., F.R.A.S.; Clement D. Leggatt, Esq.; Munguldas Nuthoobhoy, Esq.; Edwin Heycock, Esq.; the Honorable Jugonnath Sunkersett; Framjee Nusserwanjee, Esq.; Sir Jamsetjee Jejeebhoy, Bart.; General G. LeGrand Jacob, C.B.; Rao Sahib Vishvanath Narayan Mandlik; Captain James Frushard, I.N.; Lieut. E. F. T. Fergusson, I.N., F.R.A.S.; Captain Mohommed Bin Hamets; the Rev. W. K. Fletcher, M.A.; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., I.N., and George Birdwood, Esq., M.D., *Joint Secretaries*.

The minutes of the last meeting were read and confirmed.

Member Proposed.—Commander W. B. Selby, I.N., proposed by D. J. Kennelly, Esq., I.N., and seconded by George Birdwood, Esq., M.D., *Joint Secretaries*.

Donations.—The following donations were laid before the Society, for which their best thanks were directed to be given to the donors:—

1. Report on Vaccination throughout the Bombay Presidency and Sind for the year 1860. By the Principal Inspector General Medical Department.
2. Bulletin de la Société de Géographie Cinquième Serie, Tome II. By the Geographical Society of Paris.

After the perusal of several letters, which concluded the business of the meeting, Mr. Heycock read his paper, "The Mosaic account of the passage of the Israelites out of Egypt, supported by the geographical configuration of the country surrounding the Gulf of Suez."

After a very animated discussion upon the leading features of the arguments brought forward by Mr. Heycock in support of his subject, an unanimous vote of thanks was passed to him for his highly valuable and interesting paper. The meeting was adjourned to the 17th April.

SESSION 1861-62.

EIGHTH MEETING.—17th April, 1862.

The ordinary monthly meeting of the Bombay Geographical Society was held in their Rooms, Town Hall, on Thursday, the 17th April at half-past 4 P.M.

Present.—Commodore G. G. Wellesley, C.B., R.N., *President*, in the Chair.

Members.—Captain W. C. Barker, I.N.; Dr. F. Broughton, F.R.C.S.; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; Captain James Frushard, I.N.; General G. LeGrand Jacob, C.B.; Lieut. W. L. Searle, I.N., F.R.A.S.; the Hon'ble Mr. W. E. Frere, C.S., F.R.G.S., F.R.A.S.; Lieut. G. T. Robinson, I.N.; the Honorable Mr. Jugonnath Sunkersett; Munguldass Nuthoobhoy, Esq.; Venayekrao Jugonnath, Esq.; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., I.N., and George Birdwood, Esq., M.D., *Joint Secretaries*.

The minutes of the last meeting were read and confirmed.

Elections.—Commander W. B. Selby, I.N.; Captain J. T. Annesley, being a member of the Bombay Branch Royal Asiatic Society was admitted under Rule XXII. of the Society.

Member proposed.—Commander H. A. Fraser, I.N., proposed by Capt. James Frushard, I.N., and seconded by D. J. Kennelly, Esq., I.N., *Secretary.*

Donations.—Several donations were laid before the Society, for which their best thanks were directed to be given to the donors.

Letters Read.—From A. H. Leith, Esq., M.D., V.P.

2. From Dhanjibhai Framjee, Esq.

3. From Lieut. E. F. T. Fergusson, I.N., F.R.A.S.

4. From Captain J. M. J. Stockwell, H.M.'s 95th Regiment Foot.

The following letters were also read:—

“To the Secretary of the Geographical Society of Bombay.

“Sir,—Your letter requesting information and papers for the use of a proposed expedition into Eastern Africa, has been referred by the Council of the Royal Geographical Society to a Committee consisting of myself and others. We were desired to confer with Lieut.-Col. Rigby, H.B.M., Consul at Zanzibar, now temporarily resident in England, and then to communicate with you. By desire of that Committee I send you our conclusions.

“I regret we have no MS. maps of value for your purposes.—I have the honour to be, &c.,

“(Signed) FRANCIS GALTON,

“Honorary Secretary, Royal Geographical Society.”

“In reference to the inquiries made by the Bombay Geographical Society, it should be observed that the extent of coasts whence, future explorations of importance may be directed into Eastern Africa, has become considerably limited by expeditions now in progress or recently completed.

“Beginning at the south, we may look on the Nyassa as entirely in the hands of Livingstone; and other Zambezi travellers, such as Count Thurnheim. Livingstone, as we know, has established early access to the southern end of the Lake, and has announced his intention of exploring the whole of it at the earliest opportunity. It would be a waste of resources to direct new travellers to that same district.

" Proceeding northward, the itineraries of native traders supply enough information for the present rude wants of African geography of the country between Quiloa and the Nyassa; and we have received slight, but definite, knowledge of the same through Roscher's ill-fated exploration, followed up, as it has been to some degree, by the Baron von der Decken.

" Taking yet another step, we arrive at the track of Barton and Speke, who have certainly left nothing of primary importance undescribed.

" The fourth and last section of known country is to the eastward of Mombas whence Baron von der Decken has lately travelled to Klimanjiaro, and where he still proposes to travel.

" Thus there is no urgent call for a new expedition that should leave the coast of Africa between the Zambezi and Mombas; but Eastern Africa is almost untouched between the Mombas and the Red Sea. The field that here awaits exploration is too vast to be exhausted by any single expedition. Three distinct undertakings may be specified.

" *The first* is to ascend the Juba, the Ozi, and other rivers as far as they are navigable. They have all been visited by slaves, and opposition might be experienced on entering them, partly from that cause, and partly owing to hostilities between the Somauli and the Massai; but no serious obstruction need be apprehended by a well-equipped party, large enough to command respect.

" *The second* and the most difficult would be a land exploration through the Somauli. Their language is an obstacle to travellers from the side of Zanzibar where interpreters cannot be engaged, while the religious political fanaticism of their northern tribes is an equal bar to travellers from Aden, where a suitable expeditionary party might perhaps be collected. The most promising course would be to land at Mogadoxo, and to reside there for some months, learning the language and acquiring a hold of the good will of the people before attempting further progress.

" Additional interest is given to this exploration by the fact that Lieut.-Colonel Rigby, H.B.M. Consul at Zanzibar, is firmly persuaded that some Englishmen are now in captivity among the Somaulis, for a report to that effect has been confirmed by different witnesses. He believes them to be part of the crew or passengers of an East Indiaman, supposed to have been wrecked near the Mauritius in 1855, but whose cargo or rather a number of miscellaneous effects, resembling those known to have been carried by her, are come into the possession of the Somaulis.

"An exploring party would find in their report an intelligible pretext for their presence in the land, and a stimulating object for their earlier movements.

"The last course would be to adopt Mombas as the head quarter, and thence to pass into the interior by a route to the northward of that travelled by the Baron von der Decken. The country behind Mombas is a less unhealthy residence than other parts of the coast, and an expeditionary party might be organized there at leisure, with help from Zanzibar. The Rev. Mr. Krapf resides in its neighbourhood, the natives are accustomed to Europeans, and the traders mostly speak Hindoostani. It would be impossible at the present time to plan an exploration in Africa that would afford hope of more interesting discovery than one leading from Mombas round the northern flank of Kenia, and thence onwards towards Gondakoro.

"(Signed) FRANCIS GALTON,

"Honorary Secretary Royal Geographical Society."

"To the Secretary to the Bombay Geographical Society,

"Bombay, 25th March 1862.

"DEAR SIR,—I regret much that I was not present at the last meeting of the 'Society' when that very interesting paper, 'The Mosaic account of the passage of the Israelites out of Egypt,' &c. &c., by Mr. E. Heycock, was read, the more so, as my name, I perceive by the report of the 'proceedings' published in the *Times of India* of the 25th instant, was several times introduced. I regret not being present also, from the fact of having frequently wandered about the localities alluded to by Mr. Heycock, and should have liked to have taken part in the discussion. The only remedy left me is to try and make amends for my absence on the occasion referred to.

"In looking over my papers I chanced to alight upon some notes made during one of my wanderings, and notwithstanding upwards of 13 years have elapsed, it may not prove altogether uninteresting, and may be looked upon somewhat in the light of a sequel to Mr. Heycock's paper. Should the Society be of this opinion, I may be induced to look further through my papers, as my wanderings at various times extended to Humum El Pharoun, about 55 miles from Suez along the western shore of the peninsula of Mount Sinai, and to 'Tor,' which I take to be the Elim of the Scriptures, about 65 miles further south.

"To return, however, to Mr. Heycock's paper, I would call attention to the fact (as noticed in my paper herewith forwarded) that what is termed Wady Mousa in Moresby's chart of the Red Sea, was known only to Arabs I met with in that locality by the name of 'Wady Towareek,' signifying the 'little' or 'contracted' pass in allusion to the entrance to the valley being very narrow. The tribe in the immediate vicinity is also called Towarah.

"As the hosts of the Egyptians—while in pursuit of the Israelites—emerged from the narrow pass, which is formed by the mountains in the rear of Abou Deraj on the south, and those in the rear of Jibble Ataka on the north, and beheld the children of Israel encamping before Pihahiroth between Migdol and the sea over against 'Baal' Zephon, well might Pharaoh exclaim, 'Behold they are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.'

"The mountain of Abou Deraj (Deraj signifying ladder) so called from forming, as it were, a series of steps one behind the other, rises very abruptly from the sea to the height of about 3,000 feet. I made the highest part of Jibble Ataka about 2,500 feet, but this must be considered only as an approximation, as I had not the proper instruments with me for determining its height accurately.

"'And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold the Egyptians marched after them and they were sore afraid, and the children of Israel cried unto the Lord.'

"And well might they be sore afraid: the only possible outlet or apparent means of escape was in possession of their enemies, who had so cruelly oppressed them 'four hundred and thirty years,' from whose ruthless hands the Great Jehovah alone could deliver them (and he did deliver them), 'with a mighty hand and outstretched arm.' Too late was the cry of the Egyptians, 'Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the Lord fighteth for them against the Egyptians' for 'the waters returned and covered the chariots and the horsemen and all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.'

"I know not what authority Mr. Heycock has for supposing the children of Israel, after they had been miraculously delivered, that 'they were led in a north-easterly way towards the promised land.' I have been told by several Arabs that at a short distance before coming to Humum El Pharour, there are several wells of bitter water called 'Mareh' or 'Moneh.'

" And they came to Elim, where were twelve wells of water and three-score and ten palm trees. This is the modern 'Tor.' The water here is good and abundant, and it is the first place that palm-trees are met with after leaving Ayoun Mousa, or Moses' Wells.

" 'Tor' forms a small but snug harbour during the prevalence of northerly winds. The wells are close to the beach ; it is a place of call for all coasting craft bound up or down the sea of Suez. It is anything but a safe anchorage during southerly winds ; these are very rare, but when they do set in, they generally blow with great violence for from 15 to 18 hours, and as the water at the surface is forced onwards by the violence of the wind, it causes the sea to attain a higher level than ordinary, by some 2 or 3 feet (in the more contracted parts) by which means the reefs become covered, and thus all protection from the force of the angry sea, as it dashes against the shore, is removed : so that what might be considered, with a north wind, a safe and commodious haven, becomes during a southerly gale, a place of shipwreck and disaster.

" Having by this time doubtless completely exhausted your patience, I will now conclude by forwarding the accompanying paper if you think it of sufficient interest to lay before the Society ; and if so, and if there is no other paper for the next meeting, I shall be glad to attend and read it.—Believe me, dear Sir, yours faithfully.

" (Signed) W. C. BARKER."

Captain Barker having been called upon, read the following paper :—

" Brief account of a visit to Moses' Wells (' Ayoun Mousa'), near Suez. Ruins of the Monastery of Saint Paul's highland of Aboo Deraj, and Wady Towareek (the Wady Mousa of Moresby)."

Commander Fraser's paper, " Memoranda and extracts from various sources relative to the capabilities of the River ' Juba' in East Africa for navigation ; and the resources of the countries adjoining it," was then discussed, and the Joint Secretaries were directed to refer it to the Bombay Chamber of Commerce.

The best thanks of the Society having been unanimously voted to Captain Barker and Commander Fraser for their highly valuable and interesting papers, the meeting adjourned to Thursday, 15th May 1862.

SESSION 1861-62.

ANNUAL MEETING.—*May 15th, 1862.*

The Annual General Meeting of the Bombay Geographical Society was held in their Rooms, Town Hall, on Thursday, the 15th May, at half-past 4 P.M.

Present.—Captain W. C. Barker, I.N., *Vice-President*, in the Chair.

Members.—Surgeon F. Broughton, F.R.C.S.; Captain James Frushard, I.N.; Rao Saheb Vishvanath Narayan Mandlik; Bhawoo Dajee, Esq., G.G.M.C.; Captain Mohammed Bin Hamees; Lieut. W. L. Searle, I.N., F.R.A.S.; Robert Haines, Esq., M.D.; and D. J. Kennelly Esq., I.N., and George Birdwood, Esq., M.D., *Joint Secretaries*.

The minutes of the last meeting were read and confirmed.

Elections.—Commander H. A. Fraser, I.N., and A. Faulkner, Esq.

Donations.—The following donations were laid before the Society, for which their best thanks were directed to be given to the donors:—

1. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London, Vol. XI. No. 44.

By the Society.

2. Journal Asiatique ou Recueil de Mémoires, &c., Cinquième Series, Tome XVIII. By the Asiatic Society of Paris.

3. Mémoire sur le Commencement et la Fin du Royaume de la Mesene et de la Kharacene. Par M. Reinaud.

Letters read.—From Captain J. T. Annesley.

2. From T. F. Punnett, Esq..

3. From C. P. Wilson, Esq., Mate H. M.'s Steamer *Elphinstone*, forwarding copies of a series of bottle logs thrown overboard from that vessel by him.

4. From Dr. Norton Shaw, Secretary Royal Geographical Society of London, forwarding a list of route maps selected from the Society's journals in aid of the contemplated expedition under Captain J. W. J. Stockwell.

5. From M. J. Shaw Stewart, Esq., Acting Secretary to Government, forwarding a copy of a letter from Lieut. Colonel Lewis Pelly, Her Majesty's Acting Consul and British Agent at Zanzibar, containing miscellaneous observations on the Comoro Islands.

The business of the monthly meeting being concluded, that of the annual meeting was taken up, when the Secretaries, in accordance with the usual custom, laid before the Society a brief account of the proceedings of the Session.

At the last annual meeting the Society's members numbered 102. Since then there had been removed by death—1, Colonel G. H. Robertson, C.B.; by retirement from India—5, General G. LeGrand Jacob, C.B.; Surgeon Major C. Morehead, M.D.; Surgeon Major J. W. Winchester, LL.D., F.R.C.S.; H. Conybeare, Esq.; and Henry Young, Esq., C.S.; and by resignation of memberships—2, Major C. W. Walker and T. F. Punnett, Esq., in all 8 members; while on the other hand 14 members had been admitted, making the total number of the Society's members 108, or 6 members in excess of last year.

Colonel G. H. Robertson, C.B., was a much esteemed member of our body. He had belonged to, and very materially aided in forwarding the aims of the Society while it was yet in its infancy, withdrawing from it for a time previous to the year 1860, when he again was admitted a member. The sixth volume of our Transactions contains a paper contributed by him, giving a narrative of a journey from Kilat to Sonmeanee *via* Nal, the Baran Luk, and Ootal. This distinguished soldier died at Aden on the 10th of January last, universally regretted.

General G. LeGrand Jacob, C.B., who took his departure from India but very lately, was the senior member of the Society, having been admitted in the year 1834. Possessing a quick and ever active perception, and aided by a facile pen, he proved himself by his many contributions to our Transactions to be one of the most valued and most indefatigable of our members. The papers contributed by him are—

1. Brief Historical, Geographical, and Statistical Memoir on Okhamundul.
2. Report upon the general condition, at that date, of the Province Kattywar, and containing various points of information, principally of a geographical and statistical nature, connected with that interesting province.
3. Extract from a Report on the District of Babriawar, dated the 15th March 1843.
4. Notice of Borneo, the Eastern Archipelago; a Lecture delivered before the Bombay Geographical Society, September 20th, 1855.
5. Extract from Journal of a Trip to Sind from Kutch in 1852.
6. Extracts from a Journal kept during a tour made in 1851 through Kutch, giving some account of the alum mines of Murrh and of changes effected in 1844 by a series of earthquakes that appear hitherto to have escaped notice.

Surgeon Major J. W. Winchester, LL.D., F.R.C.S., was admitted a member in the year 1839. One of the earliest papers appearing in our Transactions was contributed by him, namely, a memoir on the River Euphrates, &c., during the late expedition of the H. C. armed steamer *Euphrates*. He also further contributed, "Note on the Island of Karrack, in the Gulf of Persia."

"Note on the practicability of advancing an army from Europe into Asia by the Provinces of the Euphrates and Tigris." "Some Notes on Sind."

Surgeon Major C. Morehead, M.D., was admitted to the Society in the year 1838, and was therefore at his departure one of our oldest members. During the long period of his membership he ever displayed a readiness to forward the views of the Society by every means in his power.

Henry Young, Esq., C.S., entered the Society in the year 1850, and as Secretary to the local Government took every opportunity, in addition to personal co-operation, of advancing the interests of our body.

The members who have been admitted during the past year are E. Harrington, Esq.; the Rev. Duncan Macpherson; Lieut. H. Burn, I.N.; C. Daly, Esq., C.S.; Thomas Black, Esq.; Lieut. G. T. Holt, I. N.; the Rev. R. F. Colvin; the Rev. R. Galbraith; Lieut. W. L. Searle, I.N., F.R.A.S.; Framjee Nusserwanjee, Esq.; Commander W. B. Selby, I.N.; Captain J. T. Annesley; and Commander H. A. Fraser, I.N.

It is recorded with pleasure that the interest of the Session has been sustained by an uninterrupted contribution of valuable papers from members and others. The following have been read before the Society at its different ordinary meetings of the Session :—

1. Remarks on a portion of the Eastern Coast of Arabia between Muscat and Sohar, by Lieut. P. M. Pengelley, I.N., British Agent at Muscat. Presented by Government and read before the Society at their second meeting, October 17th, 1861.

2. Memoir on Bahreyn, by Lieut. R. W. Whish, I.N. Presented by the author, and read before the Society at their third meeting, Nov. 21st, 1861.

3. Report on the rise, progress, and results of the late flood or overflow of the Indus, which endangered the towns of Shikarpoor and

Jacobabad. Presented by J. D. Inverarity, Esq., C.S., Commissioner in Sind, and read before the Society at their fourth meeting, December 19th, 1861.

4. Extracts from a Journal kept during a tour made in 1851 through Kutch, giving some account of the alum mines of Murrah, and of changes effected in 1844 by a series of earthquakes that appear hitherto to have escaped notice, by General G. LeGrand Jacob, C.B. Presented by the author, and read before the Society at their sixth meeting, February 20th, 1862.

5. On the Mountains forming the Eastern side of the Basin of the Nile, and the origin of the designation "Mountains of the Moon," by Dr. C. T. Beke. Presented by the author.

6. The Mosaic Account of the passage of the Israelites out of Egypt, supported by the geographical configuration of the country surrounding the Gulf of Suez, by Edwin Heycock, Esq. Presented by the author, and read before the Society at their seventh meeting, March 20th, 1862.

7. Brief account of a visit to Moses' Wells ("Ayoum Mousa"), near Suez. Ruins of the Monastery of Saint Paul's highland of Aboo Deraj, and the Wady Towareek (the Wady Mousa of Moresby), by Captain W. C. Barker, I.N., Vice-President. Presented by the author and read before the Society at their eighth meeting, April 17th, 1862.

8. Memoranda and Extracts from various sources, relative to the capabilities of the River "Juba" in East Africa, for navigation; and the resources of the countries adjoining it, by Commander H. A. Fraser, I.N., communicated through the President.

Within the last few days two other papers have been received, one from Dr. J. Lalor, entitled "Rough notes showing outline of the country between Kurrachee and Gwadel," and the second "Miscellaneous observations upon the Comoro Islands," from the Government.

A catalogue to the Society's library and papers has been published, and is now in the hands of members.

A new book-case has been placed in the Society's rooms, and particular attention has been given to the library, many of the volumes of which have been rebound; a large sum having been appropriated for this object.

Opportunity will be taken of the approaching recess for preparing the 16th volume of the Society's Transactions.

A catalogue to the Society's maps, charts, &c. is in course of preparation.

The accounts of the year are balanced and await audit.

The voting lists having been examined, the following gentlemen were declared the office-bearers for the ensuing year, 1862-63 :—

Vice-Presidents.

1. Barker, Captain W. C., I.N.
2. Frere, The Honorable W. E., C.S., F.R.G.S., F.R.A.S.
3. Mansfield, Lieut.-Gen. Sir W. R., K.C.B.

Resident Members.

1. Bhawoo Dajee, Esq., G.G.M.C.
2. Black, Thomas, Esquire.
3. Fergusson, Lieut. E. F. T., I.N., F.R.A.S.
4. Fletcher, The Rev. W. K., M.A.
5. Frushard, Captain James, I.N.
6. Haines, Robert, Esquire, M.D.
7. Hebbert, H., Esq., C.S.
8. Jejeebhoy, Sir Jamsetjee, Bart.
9. Pengelley, Lieut. W. M., I.N.
10. Robinson, Lieut. G. T., I.N.
11. Sinclair, R. S., Esq., LL.D.
12. Vaughan, Surgeon J., F.R.C.S.

Non-Resident Members.

1. Constable, Commander C. G., I.N.
2. Glasse, Surgeon Major H. D.
3. Jones, Captain J. F., I.N.
4. Kemball, Lieut. Col. A. B., C.B.
5. Leith, Surgeon Major A. H., M.D.
6. Mitchell, The Rev. J. M., LL.D.
7. Mitcheson, Lieut. P. W., I.N.
8. Sylvester, Dr. G. H., F.G.S.

It was then moved by Captain Barker, Vice-President in the Chair, and seconded by Captain Frushard, that the report submitted by the Secretaries be adopted, and that a vote of the Society's best thanks be passed to the President and Secretaries, and also to the office-bearers of the past year.

It was then proposed by Mr. Kennelly, seconded by Captain Barker, V.P., and unanimously carried, that His Excellency the Honorable Sir Henry Bartle Edward Frere, K.C.B., be invited to become the Patron of the Society. After which the meeting adjourned.

SESSION 1862-63.

FIRST MEETING.—*September 18th, 1862.*

Present.—The Honorable W. E. Frere, C.S., F.R.G.S., F.R.A.S., *President*, in the Chair; Captain W. C. Barker, I.N., *Vice-President*.

Members.—The Rev. W. K. Fletcher, M.A.; R. Haines, Esq., M.D.; C. D. Leggatt, Esq.; Lieut. G. T. Robinson, I.N.; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; Rao Saheb Wishvanath Narayen Mandlik; Surgeon J. Vaughan, F.R.G.S., F.R.C.S.; Capt. J. T. Annesley; the Rev. J. M. Mitchell, LL.D.; the Rev. R. F. Colvin; G. C. M. Birdwood, Esq. M.D., and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., I.N. *Joint Secretaries*.

The minutes of the last meeting were read and confirmed.

Members proposed.—The Honorable M. H. Scott; E. P. Repton, Esq.; W. T. Stevens, Esq.; Colonel H. J. Barr; C. Forjett, Esq.; Dr. James Welsh; W. Campbell, Esq., M.D.; and J. Burgess, Esq., F.E.I.S.

Donations.—The following donations were laid before the Society, for which their best thanks were directed to be given to the donors:—

1. Narrative of a second voyage in search of a North-West Passage, &c., by Sir J. Ross, C.B., &c. By R. Haines, Esq. M.D.
2. Appendix to Captain Parry's journal of a second voyage in search of a North-West Passage from the Atlantic to the Pacific. By R. Haines, Esq., M.D.
3. Kohl's Russia. By R. Haines, Esq., M.D.
4. Grosier's General Description of China, 2 vols. By R. Haines, Esq., M.D.
5. Transactions of the Bombay Medical and Physical Society for the year 1861. By the Society.
6. A glance at Dr. Martin Haug's Essays on the Sacred Language, Writings, and Religion of the Parsees, by E. Rehatsek, Esq. By the Author.
7. Annual Report of the Bombay Grant Medical College for the Session 1861-62. By Surgeon J. Peet, M.D., Principal.
8. Report of the Students' Literary and Scientific Society, and of the Vernacular Branch Societies and Girls' Schools, for the Session 1861-62. By the Society.
9. Report of the Bombay Benevolent Library for 1861. By the Managing Committee.

10. Report on Vaccination throughout the Bombay Presidency and Sind for the year 1861.—By the Principal Inspector General Medical Department.
11. Report on the Ganges Canal Works, by Colonel Sir P. T. Cauley, K.C.B., F.R.S., 3 vols. with Plans.—By Government.
12. Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Society of London, Vol. VI. No. 2.—By the Society.
13. Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, Vol. XIX. Part IV.—By the Society.
14. General Hypsometrical Tableau of India and High-Asia, by Hermann Adolphe and Robert de Schlagintweit, Esqrs.—By the Authors.
15. Bulletin of the American Geographical and Statistical Society for 1856 ; Report of the State Engineer and Surveyor of the Canals of the State of New York for 1854 ; Report of the Governors of the Alms House, New York, for 1855 ; Report of the Canal Commissioners of the State of New York ; Report of the Commissioners of Emigration for New York ; Report of the Secretary of State on the Criminal Statistics of New York ; Report of the Secretary of State relative to the Statistics of the Poor ; Statistics and Geography of the Production of Iron, by A. S. Hewitt, Esq. ; Access to an open Polar Sea, by Dr. E. K. Kane, M.D. ; Discourse on the Growth of Cities, by H. P. Tappan, Esq. D.D., LL.D. ; and Report of the Chamber of Commerce.—By the American Geographical and Statistical Society.
16. Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge, Vols. IX. XI. XII. ; Reports of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, for 1856, 1857, 1858, 1859 ; Report of the Secretary of War upon the Lake Harbour Improvements for 1857 ; Defence of Dr. Gould, by the Scientific Council of Dudley Observatory ; Reply to the Statement of the Trustees of the Dudley Observatory, by B. A. Gould, Jr. ; Motions of Fluids and Solids relative to the Earth's Surface, by W. Ferrel, Esq. A.M.—By the Smithsonian Institution.
17. Reports of the United States Coast Survey for the years 1856 and 1857.—By Professor A. D. Bache, Superintendent.
18. Tables of the Coins, Weights, and Measures in use in British India and the United Kingdom.—By J. Burgess, Esq., F.E.I.S.
19. On the Tides.—By J. Burgess, Esq., F.E.I.S.

20. Maps: the World in Hemispheres; S.W. Germany; Egypt, Nubia, Abyssinia, Arabia Petraea; United States of N. America, Western States; Belgium; the Netherlands; Persia and Afghanistan; China and Japan; N. America; United States, E. States; India, Southern sheet; Ireland; N.W. Africa; S. Africa; Turkey in Asia; S. America; England; India, N. sheet; Spain and Portugal; Palestine; South America; Asia; and Africa.—By A. K. Johnston, Esq., F.R.S.E., G.F.G., &c.

Letters read.—From Lieutenant R. G. Watson, Her Majesty's Embassy at the Court of Persia.

2. Lieutenant G. L. Lewis, I.N.
3. His Excellency Lieutenant-General Sir W. R. Mansfield, K.C.B.
4. T. Black, Esq.
5. Lieutenant G. T. Robinson, I.N.
6. Surgeon-Major J. Peet, M.D.
7. Edward Rehatsek, Esq.
8. The Secretary Bombay Mechanics' Institution.
9. The Secretary American Geographical and Statistical Society, New York.

10. The Secretary Smithsonian Institution, Washington.

11. H. Brooke, Esq., Secretary Bombay Chamber of Commerce, acknowledging Secretary's letter which accompanied Commander Fraser's pamphlet on the capabilities of the River Juba in Eastern Africa, and stating in reply that the members of the Chamber do not appear sufficiently interested in the locality in question to lend pecuniary co-operation towards its further exploration.

12. Major W. L. Merewether, Acting Secretary to Government, communicating the Resolution of Government on a letter from the Commissioner in Sind, submitting for favourable consideration a letter from Commander Balfour, bringing to notice the value of River Fluctuation Register at Kotree, and suggesting that some arrangements should be made for its continuation, &c.

The following letter from Commodore Wellesley, President of the Society, intimating his resignation of that office, was then read:—

“London, July 29th, 1862.

“To the SECRETARY of the Bombay Geographical Society, Bombay.

“DEAR SIR,—Having ceased to hold the command of the Indian Navy, I beg leave to resign the office of President of the Bombay Geo-

graphical Society, and to express through you to the members there of my very sincere thanks for the courtesy and support I have received on all occasions during the five years in which I have had the honour of presiding over the Society's meetings.

“ Believe me, dear Sir, &c.

“ (Signed) G. G. WELLESLEY, Captain, R.N.”

Upon which the Vice-President in the Chair expressed his regret that Commodore Wellesley could no longer continue President of the Society, and he felt sure that he gave not only the sense of the meeting, but the common feeling of the whole Society when he expressed the extreme regret with which they heard of Commodore Wellesley's retirement. Notwithstanding the arduous public duties Commodore Wellesley had to perform, nothing could exceed the zeal and assiduous attention with which he had discharged the office of President of the Society, nor the frank impartiality and justice with which he guided our proceedings, and all members of the Society must entertain a grateful memory of his efforts to promote the interests they had at heart. The Vice-President then suggested that a letter expressing their acknowledgment of his kind services, and regret at his loss, should be forwarded to Commodore Wellesley by the next mail, signed by all present.

The remarks from the Chair having been cordially assented to, at the request of the meeting, Mr. Frere drafted the following letter, which was adopted and signed by all the members present :—

“ To Commodore G. G. WELLESLEY, C.B., R.N., Late President of the Bombay Geographical Society.

“ SIR,—The Society having received your letter, dated London the 29th July, resigning the office of President of this Society in consequence of your ceasing to hold the command of the Indian Navy, desire to express their high sense of the many and great services you have rendered to the Society during the time you presided over us, and their unfeigned regret at this severance of their association with you.

“ Your constant attendance at the meetings of the Society, and the urbanity and impartiality with which you guided their proceedings will leave a lasting impression in the minds of all our members, while this expression of our feelings inadequately repays you for the benefits you have conferred upon them.

“ The Society still entertain a lingering hope that the fortunes and exigencies of the Honorable Service to which you belong, may again lead

you to serve on these shores, and in asking you to continue an Honorary Member of the Society, they trust that, should their hopes be fulfilled, they may derive further benefit from your co-operation with them.

"We beg to add our heart-felt wish for your happiness and future success in life, and in the Honorable Service to which you belong, and have the honour to subscribe ourselves,

"Sir,

"Your most obedient, humble Servants,

(Signed) W. E. FRERE.
 „ W. C. BARKER.
 „ R. F. COLVIN.
 „ J. M. MITCHELL.
 „ J. E. C. PRYCE.
 „ J. T. ANNESLEY.
 „ G. T. ROBINSON.
 „ C. D. LEGGATT.
 „ ROBERT HAINES.
 „ JAMES VAUGHAN.
 „ GEORGE BIRDWOOD.
 „ W. K. FLETCHER.
 „ D. J. KENNELLY."

The Rev. W. K. Fletcher in moving the nomination of a successor to Commodore Wellesley, said—"I wish it had fallen to the lot of some older member of the Society to submit the proposal which I have been requested to make. I feel that it is presumptuous in one who has been able to give so little attention to the affairs of the Society as myself should come prominently forward and propose for your election a successor to the chair of President just vacated, but the gentleman whom I am to name is well known, and all will, I believe, admit highly qualified for the office. He has been 17 years a member and a constant attendant at the meetings of the Society. His presence amongst us to-day forbids my saying more on the fitness for the office than alluding to his successful study of numismatical and other subjects akin to geographical science.

"I have, gentlemen, the pleasure of proposing for your election as President of this Society, the Honorable Mr. Frere."

Dr. Robert Haines having seconded the proposition—

The Honorable Mr. Frere was unanimously declared President of the Society, and in expressing his acknowledgments for the honour, and regret that it had not fallen on an abler and better man, he stated it would be his earnest desire to promote the interests of the Society, and to endeavour by every means in his power to assist in upholding the good name it had won to itself.

The President then called upon Lieut. Robinson, who read the first paper of the evening, entitled "Short Notes on Japan." This interesting paper was listened to with marked attention throughout, and at its close, underwent considerable discussion, in which many of the members present took part.

The President, in conveying the thanks of the Society to Lieut. Robinson for his highly interesting paper said, that the remarks which had fallen from him during its perusal were of so valuable a nature that he would take the opportunity of requesting him to favour the Society by embodying them in his paper preparatory to its taking its place in their Transactions. Lieut. Robinson having expressed his readiness to meet the Society's wishes resumed his seat amidst applause.

The next paper read was a communication from the Government—"Miscellaneous Observations upon the Comoro Islands," by Major Pelly.

At the conclusion of this paper which, as mentioned above, had been communicated by Government, the President said that on first reading it, he had been forcibly struck with the similarity which at present exists in the Island of Johanna with its state as described by Sir William Jones, when he visited it nearly 80 years ago; that he had marked several passages in Sir William Jones' description, which will be found in the 4th volume of his Works as edited by Lord Teignmouth, 8vo. edition, but as he only heard the day before that the paper was to be read at this meeting, he had not time to condense and arrange the remarks he was inclined to make; he would therefore only refer to pages 272, 273, 276, 279, 281, 282, 288, 299, 301, 304, 309, 310, as showing how little Johanna appears to have altered since 1783, as little since 1830 when the speaker himself touched there on his first voyage to India.

The President then said that he would not adjourn the meeting without reiterating his grateful sense of the honour they had that day done him.

Adjourned to Thursday the 16th October 1862.

SESSION 1862-63.

SECOND MEETING.—October 16th, 1862.

Present.—The Honorable W. E. Frere, F.R.G.S., F.R.A.S., *President*, in the Chair; Captain W. C. Barker, I.N., *Vice-President*.

Members.—Atmaram Pandurung, Esq., G.G.M.C.; the Rev. J. M. Mitchell, LL.D.; the Rev. R. F. Colvin; Rao Saheb Wishvanath Narayan Mandlik; Commodore James Frushard, I.N.; the Rev. W. K. Fletcher, M.A.; R. T. Reid, Esq., LL.D.; Munmohundass Davidass, Esq.; Sir Jamsetjee Jejeebhoy, Bart.; the Honorable Jugonnath Sunkersett; Framjee Nusserwanjee, Esq.; G. C. M. Birdwood, Esq., M.D., and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., I.N., *Secretary*.

Elections.—Sir Alexander Grant, Bart.; the Honorable M. H. Scott; Colonel H. J. Barr; J. Burgess, Esq., F.E.I.S.; E. P. Repton, Esq.; W. T. Stevens, Esq.; W. Campbell, Esq., M.D.; C. Forjett, Esq., and Dr. James Welsh.

Member proposed.—W. M. Coghlan, Esq., C.S.

Donations.—The following donations were laid before the Society, for which their best thanks were directed to be given to the donors:—

1. Hypsometrical Measurements by means of the Barometer and the Boiling Point Thermometer, by J. Burgess, Esq., F.E.I.S.—By the Author.
2. Deaths in Bombay during 1861.—By the Principal Inspector General Medical Department.

The following letters were read:—

1. From J. Burgess, Esq., F.E.I.S.
2. From J. B. Peile, Esq., Under-Secretary to Government.
3. From M. J. Shaw Stewart, Esq., Secretary to Government, forwarding by direction of His Excellency the Governor in Council, a copy of a letter from Lieut.-Colonel Lewis Pelly, H. M.'s Acting Consul at Zanzibar, relative to the East African expedition; also a general statement of what is known to Government of the progress and prospects of the expedition under Captain Speke.

The Society then proceeded to the election of a Vice-President and two Members of the General Committee, when the names of the following gentlemen having been offered by the President, prefaced by a few complimentary remarks:—

Commodore James Frushard, I.N., was elected *Vice-President* of the Society, and G. C. M. Birdwood, Esq., M.D., and Lieutenant R. W. Whish, I N., elected Members of the General Committee.

A paper by Assistant Surgeon J. Lalor, B.A., 2nd Regiment Sind Horse, termed "Rough Notes showing outline of the country between Kurrachee and Gwadel," and also a paper from Government, containing a general statement of what is known of the progress and prospects of the expedition under Captain Speke, were read. Upon their conclusion it was—

Resolved.—That the Secretary communicate the thanks of the Society to Dr. Lalor for his valuable paper, and to His Excellency the Governor in Council for his interesting contribution.

The meeting then adjourned to Thursday, November 20th, 1862.

CAPTAIN SPEKE.

TO SHAW STEWART, Esq., &c. &c.

SIR,—Adverting to my letter No. 191 of 18th April 1862, I am glad to be able to inform Government, that the route to the interior of Africa and the Lakes is now open, and that I last night received letters from Capt. Speke, the last dated September 30th, 1861, Bagweh, latitude $3^{\circ} 28'$ South. Captain Speke had met with many detentions owing to the disturbed state of the country. He had also suffered from severe fever. Captain Grant was well.

At Captain Speke's request I am now sending fifty men with 40 loads of beads, and Americans, armed, to follow on his track. These men will be under a steady headman, and I am further fortunate in being able to send the party in company with a caravan of the Sultan, now about to start.

So far as I can gather, Captain Speke will be found, if caught up, at Karagaveh, on this side of Ukhangah, about $1\frac{1}{2}$ months S.W. of the Victoria Lake.

Bagweh, whence he wrote, is eight days east of the Tanganyika Lake, and $1\frac{1}{2}$ months S.W. from Karagaveh.

I send all the letters received from Captain Speke to your care, with a request that you will favour me by causing them to be carefully posted. Letters sent hence by other means are not certain of arrival, and I am naturally desirous that there should be no mistake about these papers.

I send also the case of birds collected by Captain Speke, which please also cause to be transmitted.

I have the honour to be, &c.,

(Signed) LEWIS PELLY, Lieut.-Colonel.

H.B.M.'s Acting Consul and Agent at Zanzibar.

P.S.—I observe from Captain Speke's letters that he regrets not having sent Captain Grant by the line on the Kilimandjaro range coming out to the northward of the Victoria Lake; and he recommends this route to the consideration of future travellers. Government will remember it was along this line I had proposed endeavouring to aid the Mission, as per my letter of January 1862.

(Signed) LEWIS PELLY.

Memo.—Up to the 5th September 1861, the latest communication received by the British Consul at Zanzibar from the East African Expedition, was a note from Captain Speke, dated the 13th December 1860. At that date the expedition was detained on the western borders of the Unyamuezi country, awaiting the arrival of parties to replace those who had deserted from fear of a famine which then prevailed over a large tract of Eastern Africa, from the sea-coast as far as the borders of Unyamuezi.

On the 8th of the present month a letter was received by Government from Lieut. Colonel Lewis Pelly, Her Majesty's Acting Consul at Zanzibar, reporting the receipt by him, on the 9th July preceding, of letters from the East African Expedition, the last dated at Bagweh, the 30th September 1861, a place situated in latitude 3° 28' South, between the Tanganyika and Victoria Lakes.

The progress of the expedition thus far had been impeded by a variety of causes, the principal of which were the disturbed state of the country, the severity of the famine, and heavy rains on the plateau of the Unyamuezi.

Writing from Kazeh on the 24th January 1861, Captain Speke anticipated that he would be prepared to set out in a few days to explore the northern countries, and investigate the Victoria Nyanza, with the view of determining whether or not that Lake was the source of the Nile, and of following down any affluents until he arrived in Egypt. Should unforeseen obstacles arise, he intended to endeavour to cross the northern extremities of the Nyanza and reach Zanzibar.

The expedition would attempt to reach the navigable Nile, the passage to Egypt appearing from all the information which could be collected, the more easy and economical one, and the more advantageous for the future opening of the country, and this plan would only be relinquished in the event of Mr. Petherick or any other traveller arriving at Uganda by the passage of the Nile before him.

Captain Speke and his companion Captain Grant had been most hospitably received at Kazeh by Sheik Moosa Nizari (a native of Surat), a trusted friend of the former expedition. The Sheik actively assisted in procuring porters, and he generously gave the expedition the services of all his servants, and with this aid Captain Speke was enabled to advance. The Sheik would travel in company with the expedition as far as Uganda.

(True copy)

(Signed) M. J. SHAW STEWART,
Acting Secretary.

SESSION 1862-63.

THIRD MEETING.—*November 20th, 1862.*

Present.—The Honorable W. E. Frere, C.S., F.R.A.S., F.R.G.S., *President* in the Chair; Commodore James Frushard, I.N.; and Captain W. C. Barker, I.N., *Vice-Presidents*.

Members.—Captain T. Black; Lieut. G. T. Robinson, I.N.; Surgeon J. Vaughan, F.R.G.S.; the Rev. W. K. Fletcher, M.A.; Bhau Daji, Esq., G.G.M.C., Manuckjee Cursetji, Esq., F.R.G.S.; Dr. James Welsh; Venayekrao Jugomathjee, Esq., Mummohundass Davidass, Esq.; Rao Sahib Wishvanath Narayan Mandlik; J. E. C. Pryce, Esq.; J. Burgess, Esq., and D. J. Kennelly Esq., I.N. *Secretary*.

The Minutes of the last Meeting were read and confirmed.

Election.—W. M. Coghlan, Esq., C.S.

Donations.—The following donations were laid before the Society, for which their best thanks were directed to be given to the donors:—

1. Rules of the Literary and Philosophical Society of Manchester.
By the Society.

2. Memoirs of the Literary and Philosophical Society of Manchester, 15 vols. By ditto.
3. Bulletin de la Société de Géographie, Cinquième Série. Tome III. By the Geographical Society of Paris.
4. Report on the Road to Mahabuleshwur, *vid* Ambur Khind and Mundur Dew, by Lieut. Colonel R. Phayre. By Government.
5. Annual Report of the Geological Survey of India, and of the Museum of Geology, for the year 1861-62, by T. Oldham, Esq., LL.D., Superintendent. By the Bengal Government.
6. Memoirs of the Geological Survey of India, Vol. IV., Part I., with accompaniments, containing Figures and Descriptions of the Organic Remains procured during the process of the Survey, by T. Oldham, Esq., LL.D., Superintendent. By the Bengal Government.
7. Report of the External Commerce of Bombay, for the year 1861-62, by E. L. Jenkins, Esq., Acting Reporter General. By Government.

Letters read.—From E. P. Repton, Esq., W. T. Stevens, Esq., and Colonel H. J. Barr, acknowledging with thanks letters intimating their elections as Members.

2. From Lieut. R. W. Whish, I.N., thanking the Society for electing him a Member of the General Committee.

3. From Lieut.-Colonel H. Rivers, Secretary to Government, Public Works Department, and T. Oldham, Esq., LL.D., Superintendent, Geological Survey of India, forwarding donations for the acceptance of the Society.

4. From the Honorable A. D. Robertson, Acting Chief Secretary to Government, General Department, forwarding a copy of the quarto edition of Messrs. Schlagintweits' General Hypsometry of India and High Asia, Vol. II., and requesting the opinion of the Society for His Excellency the Governor in Council, as called for in Mr. Under-Secretary Peile's letter.

5. From W. H. Havelock, Esq., Acting Secretary to Government, Political Department, forwarding the following copy of a letter from

Lieut.-Colonel Lewis Pelly, H. M.'s late Acting Consul and British Agent at Zanzibar, relative to the recent occurrence of a Hurricane at the Seychelle Islands :—

TO SHAW STEWART, Esq., &c.

SIR,—Government might, I think, wish me to notice the occurrence of a hurricane at the Seychelle Islands, at the date of my chancing to be among them in H.M.S. *Orestes*, between the 11th and 12th instant.

On Saturday morning the 11th the South East Trade was still blowing, but towards noon the wind veered to the southward; and the barometer fell rapidly: heavy squalls of rain and wind accompanied.

All that afternoon the bad weather continued, the wind becoming westerly and the barometer still falling. About 8 o'clock, P.M. the gale had so much increased, that Captain Alan Gardner ordered a third anchor to be let go, he being already moored: at midnight the wind had become of hurricane force, and blew from the North West; thus continuing until about 11 o'clock A.M. of Sunday, 12th.

Subsequently, the wind went round from North to North East, and eventually, that is, during Monday 14th, resumed its original quarter of South East. The night of the 14th was marked by very heavy rain. The Mauritius Mail encountered the hurricane about 40 miles South by East of Mahi, and sustained its greatest force from a south easterly direction. Hence I infer that the axis of the storm must have been some point a few miles to the South and Eastward of Mahi.

At noon, on Sunday, the weather moderated; but I regret to add that on going on shore, we found that Port Victoria, in the Island of Mahi, had suffered severely. Trees were torn up by their roots in all directions. Cliffs and masses of earth had slipped down from the hills, burying whole families in their houses. A river had been forced from its natural bed, and had burst through the town, carrying people and houses before it discharged into the sea. Some fifty-two persons had, I understand, been ascertained to be killed or maimed, and it was supposed that many more, still undiscovered, had suffered a similar fate.

Captain Gardner took all measures to aid the town folk with working parties; and many bodies were dug out. The Hotel was temporarily converted into an Hospital, and the maimed were being attended to.

As the destruction of all flour and much other provision was likely to induce scarcity, arrangements were set on foot for securing and

properly distributing whatever supplies might still remain. Captain Gardner hoped to be able to spare also two weeks' provisions for two hundred persons.

The French Religious Establishment at Mahi was swept away in an instant, burying two Sisters of Charity, some Scholars, and a Priest, who were seemingly in the act of morning prayer when the house fell. One sister was swept through the town in the torrent, and was picked out just before reaching the sea.

This is the first hurricane of which there is record at Seychelle.

I have the honour to be, &c.,

(Signed) LEWIS PELLY, Lieut.-Colonel,

H.B.M.'s Acting Consul and British Agent, Zanzibar.

Aden, 24th Oct. 1862.

At the conclusion of Colonel Pelly's interesting letter a conversation took place, in which several of the members present took a part.

Mr. Kennelly said that as the summit of Mahi was elevated about 2,500 feet above the sea, and as the Island had a mean diameter of not more than three miles, it would not be difficult to imagine how great would be the devastation produced by the sudden deflection of a mighty torrent upon the town.

Captain Barker said that the Mauritius hurricanes did not extend to the Seychelles, their limit being further south; and that in former days it was customary for English and French Vessels of War, on the Mauritius station, to leave during the hurricane months for the refuge afforded at the Seychelles.

The Honorable President remarked that the views which had fallen from the different members were borne out generally by Major Stirling, from whom we have an interesting account of those Islands, written during his residence after shipwrecks some years ago.

Captain Black stated that the Steamer *Nepaul* had experienced the hurricane between the Mauritius and Suez, and at the request of the Honorable President, stated that he would be glad to forward an extract from the *Nepaul's* log at the earliest opportunity.

The thanks of the Society having been voted to His Excellency the Governor in Council, the meeting stood adjourned to Thursday, the 18th December, 1862.

SESSION 1862-63.

FOURTH MEETING,—*December 18th, 1862.*

Present.—The Honorable W. E. Frere, C. S., F.R.G.S., F.R.A.S., *President*, in the Chair; Captain W. C. Barker, I. N., *Vice-President*.

Members.—Lieut. E. F. T. Fergusson, I.N., F.R.A.S.; Captain T. Black; J. Burgess, Esq., F.E.I.S., Lieut. G. T. Robinson, I.N.; The Rev. W. K. Fletcher, M. A.; Sir Alexander Grant, Bart.; Dr. Atmaram Pandurang, G.G.M.C., Sir Jamsetji Jejeebhoy, Bart.; and D. J. Kennelly, Esq., I. N., *Secretary*.

The minutes of the last meeting were read and confirmed.

Election.—Professor J. P. Hugglings, B.A.; Venayekrao Jugonathjee, Esq., was unanimously elected a Member of the General Committee for 1862-63.

Member Proposed.—Dr. J. Lalor, B.A.

Donations.—The following donations were laid before the Society, for which their best thanks were directed to be given to the Donors:—

1. Journal of the Royal Geographical Society of London, vol. XXXI. By the Society.
2. Proceedings of the Royal Geographical Society of London, vol. VI. Part III. By Ditto.
3. Address at the Anniversary Meeting of the Royal Geographical Society of London, 26th May 1862, by Lord Ashburton, F.R.S., &c. By Ditto.
4. Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, vol. XX., Part I. By the Society.
5. Summary of Proceedings relative to the Settlement of Jagheer Holdings in the Province of Sind. By Government.
6. Magnetical and Meteorological Observations made at the Government Observatory, Bombay, in the year 1861. By Government.
7. Chart showing the Fluctuations of the river Indus, as observed at Kotree. By Government.

Letters read.—From Dr. J. Lalor, B.A.

2. From Surgeon J. Vaughan, F.R.G.S.
3. From Lieut. E. F. T. Fergusson, I.N., F.R.A.S.
4. From the Assistant Commissioner, Marine Department, Kurrachee.
5. From Captain G. G. Wellesley, C.B., R.N.

6. From the Honorable A. D. Robertson, Acting Chief Secretary to Government, General Department, forwarding by direction of His Excellency the Governor in Council, the following printed copy of a report on the operations of the Great Trigonometrical Survey during 1860-62 :—

No. $\frac{76}{300}$

*Office of Superintendent, Great Trigonometrical Survey,
Dehra Dhoon, 25th August, 1862.*

From Major J. T. WALKER, Engineers,
Officiating Superintendent G. T. Survey,

TO the SECRETARY TO GOVERNMENT OF INDIA,
Military Department.

Fort William.

SIR—I have the honour to narrate the progress made in the course of the operations of the Trigonometrical Survey, since its late Superintendent, Sir Andrew Waugh, submitted his last Tabular Progress Report, with his No. 13115, dated 31st January 1861, to your office.

2. Government having objected to the form of the Tabular Progress Reports hitherto submitted, I proceed to adopt a form of Report, somewhat similar to the late Surveyor General's triennial narratives of the progress made in this Department, which I trust will meet with approval.

3. The operations in Kashmir under the superintendence of Captain Montgomerie have made good progress, notwithstanding the increasing difficulties which have had to be encountered as the work progressed, and entered higher and more inhospitable ground. In the year 1861, the triangulation was extended over an area of more than 12,000 square miles, including some very elevated and difficult country in Zaskar, Rukshu, the Upper Indus, and in Khagan and Nubra. At several points it was carried up to the Chinese Boundary, and stations were visited in the neighbourhood of the Parang and Baralacha passes, where a junction of secondary points was formed with the North-West Himalaya series, the basis of the Degree sheets recently published in Calcutta by the Surveyor General. The stations in Ladak on the Upper Indus were very high, generally over 17,000 feet. Mr. Johnson took observations at one station more than 20,600 feet high, the greatest altitude yet attained as a station of observation. Several remark-

able peaks Trans Indus, probably forming the watershed between the Chitral and Swat Valleys, were fixed from the stations West of Khagan.

4. The Topography embraces an area of about 14,500 square miles executed on the scale of 4 miles to the inch, leaving but a very small portion of little Thibet unfinished, and completing the greater portion of Nubra, Ladak, Rupshu (or Rukshu), and Zaskar. Several of the salt lakes on the tableland of Rukshu have been surveyed. Some exceedingly difficult ground was sketched, by Captain Austen, in little Thibet, varying in altitude from 7,000 to 28,300 feet above the sea. The glaciers he has discovered and surveyed are probably the largest in the world out of the Arctic regions. The Baltoro Glacier, in the Braldo branch of the Shigar Valley, being no less than 36 miles long. The Biafoganse is nearly as long, and forms, with the glacier on the Nuggair side, a continuous mass of ice nearly 64 miles in length. To delineate them properly a great amount of roughing and exertion, and not a little danger, had to be undergone by Captain Austen, as it was necessary for him to encamp on them for days, and to ascend to great heights on either side.

5. The carrying out of these interesting operations has involved vast labour and exposure. The country was found to be barren and desolate in the extreme, and the weather very unfavourable, in consequence of the extraordinary heavy rains, for which the year will probably be long remembered. Contrary to their wont, the clouds crossed over the south of the Himalayas to the northern side, bringing heavy falls of snow in August, and generally hindering the work. Supplies and firewood had to be carried great distances, argols of Yak dung being often the only fuel available. Under these circumstances, the out-turn of work is most creditable to the Officer in charge and his Assistants. Captain Montgomerie testifies to the zeal and cheerfulness with which all under his orders have executed the difficult tasks assigned to them.* He also

* Captain Montgomerie reports, that "Lieut. Thuillier extended the Triangulation across Khagan, and fixed a number of points Trans Indus, thus making a good foundation for further extension, completing a good season's work, and altogether making very good progress."

"Mr. Johnson pushed on his work with his usual energy and success over very difficult ground, involving the ascent of some very elevated peaks. Notwithstanding the natural difficulties of the country and the bad weather, he crossed Rukshu and completed a good season's work, and made very satisfactory progress."

acknowledges the cordial assistance which the members of the Survey have invariably received from the Maha Rajah of Kashmir and his higher officials.

6. The Kashmir party being employed in mountains which are only accessible during the summer months, its field season is the period of recess of the Trigonometrical parties employed in ordinary districts. The usual Survey year commences in October, by which month the com-

“ Mr. Beverley triangulated a very elevated piece of country, and finally fixed the position of Hanle, the most important point on the Upper Indus, in the South East of Ladak,—altogether progress very satisfactory and out-turn of work good.”

“ Mr. Clarke made good progress in Zaskar, and completed a satisfactory season's work.”

“ Mr. Neuville continued his Triangulation in Nubra, and made very fair progress, having to visit several very high stations.”

“ Mr. Low assisted Captain Montgomerie in computing and current duties of the season. He was subsequently employed on Topographical work, in which he made very fair progress.”

“ Captain Austen completed his sketch in first-rate style, made very good progress, in all directions, and turned out a first-rate season's work.”

“ Lieutenant Melville, commencing in the north of Zaskar (of Zaskar), surveyed a large portion of it, including all the large glaciers to the West, as well as those at the head of the Butnai river. Some of these glaciers were 15 to 7 miles in length. Total progress very good, and with the Trigonometrical points now available, he will be able to complete the sketch of Zaskar during the ensuing season. Whilst surveying, Lieutenant Melville made very successful and characteristic Photographs of glaciers, and of the country generally. His progress in Photography has been very rapid, and highly creditable. Captain Montgomerie has no doubt but that Lieut. Melville will become a proficient in the art.”

“ Lieutenant De Brett was trained in the use of the Plane Table, and assisted Captain Montgomerie in the computations and current duties of the series, and will no doubt be able to turn out a piece of independent work during the ensuing season.”

“ Mr. Ryall sketched a large portion of the Shaltow, and Shuyak or Nubra vallies, the ground varying in height from 27,000 feet to 9000 feet, including some very large glaciers, one of them 24 miles in length. Notwithstanding the very great difficulties of the ground, Mr. Ryall made very good progress, and turned out a first-rate season's work, and executed it in good style.”

“ Mr. Todd sketched a very rugged and difficult piece of the Upper Indus, and also a portion of Rukshu, right down to the Parang Pass, altogether a very elevated and desolate piece of country, which Mr. Todd sketched very characteristically, and notwithstanding the difficulties of such a country, he made very good progress, and turned out a first-rate season's work.”

“ Mr. Bolst sketched a portion of the Indus Valley, and of Rukshu,—progress fair, and execution characteristic and neat.”

putations and maps of the preceding field season are generally brought up, and the party is ready to take the field again. The Kashmir Survey year is exceptional and commences in March. The Officers in charge of the various parties submit their respective annual Reports on the termination of the field operations, which are the real test of the advance made during the year. Thus the Superintendent of the Department cannot prepare Progress Reports for strictly synchronous periods. Sir Andrew Waugh's last report embraced the summer of 1860, and the preceding winter. The present narrative embraces the summer of 1861, and the winters of 1860-61 and 1861-62, and consequently gives the progress which has been made in two successive field seasons of ordinary Triangulation, and one season of the Kashmir operations.

7. The COAST SERIES,* between Calcutta and Madras was placed under the superintendence of Captain Basevi, Bengal Engineers, in the autumn of 1860, the exigencies of the Department having required his transfer from the Trans-Indus Frontier all the way to the Madras Coast. His operations commenced in the vicinity of Vizagapatam, and were proceeding towards Rajahmundry, when on approaching the hill of Kapa in the Rampa estate, he found that his

* On the Coast Series, the principal operations consist of 52 Triangles, arranged so as to comprise one double and five single polygons, and one quadrilateral. 21 Triangles were measured during the first season, with a 2-foot Theodolite by Barrow, giving a mean triangular error of 0.65, and an equal number measured the next season, with a similar instrument by Troughton and Simms gave a mean error of 0.37. Azimuthal observations on Circumpolar Stars were taken at 3 stations.

The selection of stations devolved almost entirely on Mr. Clarkson, excepting when he was so delayed by the difficulties of the ground that Captain Basevi had to suspend the triangulations and proceed to his assistance. After crossing the Kishna river, Mr. Clarkson's advance was very rapid, and he succeeded in selecting stations as far South as Nellore, 140 miles beyond the terminal side of the triangulation.

Mr. Howard was employed in conducting a secondary series immediately along the sea coast. He worked on fast and well as he had hills and clear ground, but on approaching Coconada, his progress was much retarded by having to clear every ray through very valuable ground, abounding in mangoe topes and palmyra trees. His triangles extend over a distance of about 100 miles, defining the coast line well, and fixing the positions of the lighthouses at Coconada and Coringa,—points of Nautical importance.

Mr. Ellison was employed in building platforms at the principal stations, and he subsequently carried a secondary series of triangles to fix the position of Rajahmundry and Dowlishwaram. In December 1861 he was transferred to the Assam Series.

Mr. F. Ryall was employed as recorder, and afterwards in building stations and in secondary triangulation, in which his progress was very satisfactory.

signallers had been driven away from the hill with threats of violence, and that the inhabitants of the District were assembling to prevent him from ascending. The estate is rent free, and the people are a lawless set, though under the control of the Godavery Magistracy. Captain Basevi, having obtained an extra Military Guard and a body of Police, made his way to the summit of the hill without molestation, and took the necessary observations. One day, the people set fire to the grass on the hill, which was about 8 feet high, and a Rajah brought intelligence that they were collecting to attack the Surveyors; but the fire was extinguished, and the attack was not attempted. Captain Basevi's chief apprehensions were for the signallers whom he had to leave behind at the station, but a guard was left with them, and they were unmolested. The only serious inconvenience occasioned was in having to construct the station on a block of laterite several feet below the hill, for the summit was covered with dense jungle which there was no means of clearing away without the assistance of the villagers, all of whom had absconded.

8. Fortunately, such interruptions are of rare occurrence, only happening in the unusually lawless districts around Hyderabad. The operations proceeded without further opposition or hindrance, excepting from the physical difficulties of the ground passed over. The district between the Godavery and Kishna rivers was crossed with considerable trouble, owing to the absence of high hills, and the undulating nature of the ground which was all the more difficult because covered with dense jungle. Thus the selection of stations in such a manner as to form an unbroken chain of quadrilaterals and polygons, became a very tedious and laborious undertaking, involving the repeated rejection of positions which at first promised the requisite visibility in all directions, but were afterwards found to be deficient in some essential relation. Nevertheless, in the two field seasons the principal triangulation was carried a distance of upwards of 180 miles. It has now reached a point in the Guntoor district near the meridian of Madras, whence it will merge into the meridional arc which is intended to connect Jubbulpore and Madras, and to be extended southwards into Ceylon.

9. After completing his triangles thus far, Captain Basevi returned to Vizagapatam, to select a site for the Base line of verification, which it is proposed to measure in this neighbourhood. He succeeded in obtaining a suitable site, but not until his field operations had been so long protracted that it was the middle of June before he could break up his Camp and return to quarters. In the event of Captain Smyth's expedi-

tion into Central India taking place, Captain Besevi has been nominated to accompany it in the capacity of Astronomer and Topographer.

10. The INDUS SERIES, running parallel to the Western Frontier of British India, was completed by the close of the field season 1859-60, when the late Surveyor General decided on carrying an oblique series along the South East bank of the Sutlej, from Mittunkote to Ferozepore, to tie up the Punjab meridional series, and form a basis for future triangulation into the deserts of Sind and Rajpootana. Certain small portions of the Indus triangulation which had been executed with a two-foot theodolite gave unusually large re-entering errors. Lieutenants Herschel and Thuillier, both of the Bengal Engineers, and 1st Assistants of the G. T. Survey, were consequently sent to revise them with the Great Theodolite, while Mr. Armstrong was selecting stations and building towers on the line of the Sutlej. 21 principal triangles were ably and rapidly revised, after which Lieut. Thuillier proceeded to join the Kashmir party, while* Lieut. Herschel took in hand the

* Lieutenant Herschel took astronomical observations for the direct determination of azimuth at 9 stations at an average distance of 72 miles apart. His mean triangular error is 0.53. In 85 angles his mean probability of error is 0.25 between extremes of 0.10 and 0.38. He has given the following interesting table as a test of the accuracy of his work:—

(A.) *Maximum difference between Observations.*

B. Number of mea- sures in a set.	0"	1"	2"	3"	4"	5"	6"	7"	8"	TOTAL
	to 1"	to 2"	to 3"	to 4"	to 5"	to 6"	to 7"	to 8"	to 9"	
2	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
3	223	251	93	0	0	0	0	0	0	567
4	8	13	65	22	1	0	0	0	0	104
5	0	5	4	29	13	1	0	0	0	52
6	0	0	0	5	11	5	3	0	0	24
7	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
8	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
9	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	1
TOTAL..	227	269	126	56	26	6	3	1	0	750

Total 0" to 3"=658.

Total greater than 3"=92

Sutlej triangulation. This consists of a series of single triangles, of which one flank rests on the sand hills fringing the Bahawalpore desert, and the other in the low lands which are periodically inundated by the Sutlej. Thus the greater portion of the rays traverse moist jungles of tamarisk and long grass, alternating with ridges of sand, forming a combination which is peculiarly troublesome in disturbing the atmosphere, and causing lateral refractions to perplex and weary the observer and impair his measures. The principal operations consist of 38 triangles, extend-

In this Table the unit is a set of measures of an angle on a single Zero, the arguments being A. the maximum difference between the respective measures forming a set, and B. the number of measures.

Lieutenant Herschel has introduced an improvement in the referring marks at present used in the Survey. Instead of having two apertures, one for a lamp, the other for a heliotrope, he made both lamp and heliotrope illuminate the same piece of ground glass, the aperture of which was limited by a circular diaphragm of diameter suitable to the distance. Thus one object is intersected instead of two, and there is no flickering or unsteadiness of signal from wind or imperfect direction of heliotrope; there is no dazzle from too bright a sun, nor total disappearance in its absence, for the mere reflection of the sky suffices to illuminate the glass in tolerably clear weather. One mile is considered the best distance for such a mark.

Mr. Armstrong was employed in both seasons in selecting stations. He has formed a junction with the southern extremity of the Jogi Tila Series, and laid out his triangles so as to merge into the Goorhagurth Series to the East of Ferozepore. He was subsequently employed in carrying a Series of triangles with a 14-inch Theodolite from the vicinity of Pak Puttun towards Mooltan, *via* Hurrappa, Cheechawutni, Talomba, and Mukdoompur, near which last place the triangulation has at present closed.

Mr. Geo. Ryall was chiefly employed in constructing the numerous tower stations which it was necessary to erect in the low lands of the Sutlej. He also assisted Mr. Armstrong in selecting sites. He carried secondary series of triangles to fix the position of Shoojahabad, Mylsee, Futtehpoor, and Karor, and finally made a reconnaissance from Bahawalpur into the desert, for a distance of about 65 miles, as far as Anoopgurh, on the Jogi Tila Meridian, to ascertain the feasibility of continuing that Series in a Southerly direction, which had long been doubted, but is now proved to be quite practicable, as the desert was found to have numerous sand hills suitable for Trigonometrical stations.

Mr. W. Trotter acted throughout the field season of 1860-61 as Lieut. Herschel's immediate Assistant in the Office and Observatory, giving every satisfaction. He subsequently resigned his appointment in the Survey, having obtained an Ensign's Commission in H. M.'s 34th Regiment. He was succeeded by Mr. J. T. Burt, who has worked well. The greater portion of the party returned to Head Quarters by the 13th May, followed on the 31st by Mr. Armstrong.

ing over a distance of 132 miles from a side of the Indus series below Mittunkote to the vicinity of Pak Puttun. Being entirely in the plains, they cover an area of only 1,960 miles.

11. Lieutenant Herschel reports that "all the principal towns and villages along the line of the Series have been fixed where practicable. They are necessarily few in number, as the country is more and more thinly populated from Ahmedpur eastwards as far as the British boundary. From Bahawulpore to Fazilka, the towns become fewer and of less importance, reaching a climax of insignificance in Bahawulgurh, the capital of nearly half the whole state, which is nothing but a hamlet without a single pukka house in it, and deriving its importance apparently from nothing but the prestige of an old ruined fort, and the residence in it of the temporary holder of the largest (but by no means the richest) Kardari in the states. The country is singularly poor in mosques, temples, tombs, or indeed prominent buildings of any kind."

12. The RAHOON MERIDIONAL SERIES,* under the charge of H. Keelan, Esq., 1st Assistant G. T. Survey, has advanced a distance of

* Mr. Keelan employed Colonel Waugh's 2-feet Theodolite No. 1 in his triangulation. The average error of his 33 triangles is 0.36. The mean probability of angular error is 0.30, between extremes of 0.12, and 0.65. Azimuth observations were taken at 3 stations. The Secondary triangulation covers an area of 7,040 square miles.

In the season 1860-61 Mr. N. A. Belletty assisted Mr. Keelan in selecting sites, on which he afterwards built the requisite stations. He carried a series of 37 secondary triangles over a distance of 170 miles, to lay down the position of Ulwar and other towns. During the following recess, he was disabled by a severe accident from immediately resuming field operations, and has ever since been temporarily attached to the Computing Office in consequence.

In 1860-61 Mr. M. C. Hickie carried a Secondary Series of 33 triangles over a distance of 130 miles to fix Sambher, Jeypoor, and other towns.

In 1861-62, Mr. C. J. Carty, who was attached to the levelling operations, volunteered to take Mr. Belletty's place for a time, and while his camp was marching to Seronje proceeded by dāk to the Arambull range, to select stations northwards from the side of the Longitudinal Series, with which the Rahoon was to form a junction. He laboured very energetically under most trying circumstances, never pausing though daily ill with fever.

In 1861-62, Mr. H. Keelan, Junior, carried a creditable Secondary Series of 25 triangles over a distance of 120 miles, and determined the positions of the cantonments of Deoli, and the city and fortress of Boondy, and numerous other positions.

Mr. C. Braithwaite acted as Observatory Assistant with much intelligence and promise.

176 miles by 33 Principal Triangles, arranged in quadrilaterals and hexagons, covering an area of 4,130 square miles. It has laid down portions of Jeypoor, Ulwar, Deoli, Boondi, and numerous other places of importance. In one more field season, it should reach the Longitudinal Series between Calcutta and Kurachi, where it will terminate. The published Charts of the Kotah and Boondi territories indicate a succession of hills over which it was supposed that the triangulation might have been carried and completed last season. But the ground was found to be the very reverse of what had been expected, and to require the construction of towers, thereby protracting the operations into another season.

13. The GOORHAGURH MERIDIONAL SERIES,* under the charge of Geo. Shelverton, Esq., Civil 2nd Assistant G. T. Survey, traverses a meridian close to that of Umritsur, and was brought to a termination last season by joining the Arumlia Series, which had some years previously been carried, by Captain Rivers of the Bombay Engineers, up an adjacent meridian, as far as Ajmeer, from the Great Longitudinal triangulation. From Sirsa to Ajmeer it crosses a desert tract, of which Mr. Shelverton reports that "the main difficulties encountered were scarcity of water, of building material, of labourers, and of provisions—the country traversed had suffered for three years from extreme drought; large villages originally containing upwards of 500 families had been

* Mr. Shelverton employed Colonel Waugh's 2-feet Theodolite No. 2 in his triangulation. The average error of his 50 triangles is 0.54. The mean probability of angular error is 0.46 between extremes of 0.18 and 0.87. Azimuth observations were taken at only one station. The Secondary triangulation covers an area of 10,954 square miles. Owing to the paucity of good natural or artificial objects, 152 Secondary Station marks were built for future reference.

Mr. A. W. Donnelly is very favourably reported of by Mr. Shelverton, for the amount of work he has accomplished in selecting stations, building towers and platforms, and executing Secondary triangulation embracing 26 triangles, and a Series of 160 miles in length, starting from and terminating on the Principal Series to fix Bikaner and Nagour.

Mr. M. C. Hickie executed a network of triangles 88 miles long by 16 broad on the east flank of the Series, and is reported to have laid out his ground judiciously.

Mr. F. Bell is reported to have worked well in the preliminary operations, and afterwards in executing a series of Secondary triangles over a distance of 104 miles, through the desert, on the parallel of $29^{\circ} 30'$ to the meridian of 73° , and thence South to Bikaner, to join Mr. Donnelly's Series.

Mr. G. W. E. Atkinson was of much use as Observatory Assistant.

deserted by all except first class farmers who were too proud to work. Wholesome water was scarcely procurable, and water even for building purposes had frequently to be conveyed from distances of 4 and 5 miles. The large reservoirs of water upon which the inhabitants depended for their supply during the greater part of the year had invariably been exhausted, and the expensive kucha wells of the country barely sufficed for local wants. It was therefore under very adverse circumstances that the Goorhagurh Meridional Series was conducted during the Field Season of 1860-61.

14. During the following season the deserts of Bikaner, Shekhawati, and Marwar were extensively traversed, and a very large area of both principal and secondary triangulation was executed, reflecting much credit on Mr. Shelverton and his Assistants, who skilfully and energetically availed themselves of the facilities offered by mounds and hills commanding extensive prospects, to fix a large number of positions of importance. In the two seasons the triangulation was carried a direct distance of 342 miles by 50 consecutive triangles, covering an area of 4,454 square miles.

15. The ASSAM PARTY,* in charge of C. Lane, Esquire, Chief Civil Assistant, was employed in 1860-61, in triangulating along the Eastern Frontier, from the South of Gowhatty to Cherra Poonjee. Recent prohibitions regarding the impressment of coolies occasioned much em-

* The area of Secondary triangulation executed during both seasons is 10,250 square miles, fixing the positions of Silchar, Sylhet, Jyntiapor, and numerous other places of importance. One azimuth only was determined by astronomical observation.

Mr. W. C. Rossenrode was employed in 1860-61 in selecting sites for stations, and in secondary triangulation, making good progress.

Mr. H. Beverley was employed in secondary triangulation, building stations, clearing rays, and opening out paths for the large Theodolite employed in the principal operations. He was subsequently deputed to select stations within the British Territory, to be used in case the attempt to cross Independent Tipperah might prove unsuccessful.

Mr. A. DeSouza was directed by Mr. Lane to make a Topographical survey of the Cossia plateau, of which he accomplished about a thousand square miles on the scale of 4 miles to the inch. Subsequently he fell ill with inflammation of the knee joint, and as there was no one to take his place, the topography could not be extended further. He was ordered to sea for change of air, and is now assisting in the astronomical observations for the determination of the longitude of the Andaman Islands.

Mr. Lane having also obtained sick leave it became necessary to call up Mr. Ellison from Vizagapatam to join the party.

barrassment, notwithstanding that the majority of the Cossyahs are porters by trade; delay was thus caused in taking the field, and often afterwards. Mr. Lane reports that it frequently proved of assistance, as a turning point to the arguments employed to persuade these loyal people to act as porters, to tell them they were required "on Her Majesty's Service," interpreted "Maha Ranee ka kam." The operations were

Mr. Shuter was employed as an Observatory Assistant and in desultory Secondary triangulation; he is reported to have been diligent and assiduous.

Mr. Rossenrode reports as follows of the tribes who inhabit Independent Tipperah: "The Court of the Rajah at Agratolla is composed entirely of Bengalees. A Bramin of Bengal has the sole management, and conducts the affairs of the state. Being a Bramin, he is also the spiritual adviser of the Rajah, who pays him the greatest reverence and respect, and remains standing during any interview which may take place between them. The Praboo, as this Bramin is called, is not very popular from having cut down the expenses of the Rajah, reduced his retinue, discharged many of his retainers, and sold the superfluous elephants and horses. He has done much good since the country has been under his management. A younger brother of the Rajah, Barchand Thakoor, resides at Agratolla. He has received the rudiments of an English education, and has been taught Chemistry, Medicine, and Photography, and amuses himself taking likenesses. He takes no part in business, and seems to have no influence whatever.

"The Court being composed of Bengalees, none of these men were willing, or would volunteer their services when an agent was required to accompany Mr. Ellison, and their reluctance to do so may be attributable to the difficulties they would have to encounter in an unexplored, uninhabited portion of the country through which Mr. Ellison pointed out to them on the map that the work would have to be conducted.

"On inquiry, Mr. Ellison learned that the country was uninhabited owing to the inroads of the Kachak Kookies, an Independent tribe, who leave their hills and fastnesses in the interior, and make frequent forays, plundering and murdering the Tipperah Rajah's people. The great dread of this savage and inhuman tribe causes such a panic throughout this portion of the country, that all the inhabitants deserted their villages and settled on the Frontier, or in the Cachar, Sylhet, and Comilla districts, and no persuasion will induce them to accompany a small detachment such as Mr. Ellison's was. With a large armed force able to repel any attack, these very people, formerly subjects of the Rajah of Tipperah, are ready to render every assistance, and to guide the forces, in order that the Kachak Kookies may be severely punished, nay exterminated from the country.

"There are several tribes in Independent Tipperah. The Kookies, Nagas, and Tipperahs inhabit the hills and jungles. They select a locality for their village, clear it and the surrounding hills and valleys, and cultivate the rich virgin soil for two, three, or at the utmost, four years, and then remove to some other equally favourable locality. They chiefly cultivate cotton, a fourth of which is given to the Rajah annually; a portion is spun and manufactured into coarse cloth for household use, and

further impeded by clouds and mists, and latterly by storms of such severity that on one occasion the whole of the Bunder Bazar, on the bank of the Soorma, was utterly destroyed and no vestige left. Final observations were taken for 19 principal triangles arranged in a double Series, extending over a direct distance of 62 miles, and covering an area of 1,207 square miles. Eight important Snowy Peaks of the Bhotan Himalayas were fixed.

16. During 1861-62, Mr. Lane was absent on leave on medical certificate, when his place was ably filled by Mr. W. C. Rossenrode, who extended the triangulation a direct distance of 89 miles Eastwards through Cachar towards Munnipoor, and 25 miles Southwards towards Independent Tipperah, in all 114 miles, by 30 triangles arranged in a double series covering an area of 2,024 square miles. Some of the stations were situated in the Jynteeapore District, but the observations at them were fortunately completed before the present rebellion broke out. Reciprocal observations had still to be taken to them from other stations around, necessitating the employment of Hindoostani clashes to work the signals on them; the men, though robbed and threatened, maintained their posts during the rebellion, and only came away when signalled to do so at the termination of the observations.

17. I have already reported (1) that on learning that the Bengal Government had ordered a Survey of Independent Tipperah to be made, I arranged with Mr. Buckland the Commissioner of Chittagong, for our Triangulation to be carried across Tipperah, on the direct line from Cherra Poonjee to Chittagong, instead of taking an extensive

some pieces of cloth of better texture, as well as the surplus cotton, are taken to the nearest hant, or market, and exchanged for goats, pigs, fowls, or ornaments. They also cultivate rice, yams, and a gram termed chena (which grows only on these hills) for their own consumption. The Kookies and Nagas have no caste, they eat dogs and cats; in fact every animal and every bird is eaten. The Kookies of Assam, Cachar, Manipur, and Tipperah have different dialects, and the same may be said of the language of the Nagas of the above named places. The Tipperahs, in dress, appearance, and habits, resemble the inhabitants of Assam. They have their own language and are a low caste of Hindoos; from constant intercourse with the people of the plains they are more civilized, and understand Bengali. The Tipperahs are candid, straight-forward, cheerful, and of all the hill tribes met with on this side are most trustworthy and intelligent. The Kookies and Nagas are a sullen, moroso, treacherous set, and cannot be conciliated or depended upon. They do not mix with their neighbours, and consequently retain their barbarism. The Kuchar Kookies are an independent tribe, and nothing is known of them except that they make frequent incursions, rob, plunder, and murder the inhabitants."

circuit westwards, as was originally contemplated, in order to keep within British Territory, and away from a frontier believed to be insecure. Mr. Ellison was deputed to enter Tipperah to reconnoitre the country, and select sites for the stations. He was considerably delayed by having to wait for the Rajah's Agents, but he made some progress, and is reported by Mr. Buckland to have "behaved with much tact and patience, although he had to encounter the usual obstructiveness of the Rajah and his people." Mr. Ellison has supplied some interesting information regarding the Hill tribes inhabiting Independent Tipperah, which I have extracted from Mr. Rossenrode's report and given in the foot notes.

18. The BOMBAY PARTY,* under the superintendence of Lieutenant (now Captain) C. T. Haig, Bombay Engineers, 1st Assistant, was engaged in 1860-61 in completing the triangulation necessary to connect the Guzerat longitudinal series on the parallel of 23° , with the Singi meridional series, which had been brought up from Bombay as far

* Astronomical observations for Azimuth were taken at two stations.

Of the Meridional Series, south of Oodipoor, Captain Haig reports as follows :—
"The country, through which this series runs is inhabited by the wildest set of savages that I have as yet ever had to do with. The thieves (who form a portion of the inhabitants of every village) for the sake of the clothes a man has on his back, assault him; if he attempts to escape, they bring him down with a shower of arrows, utterly regardless of his life. On this account, communication by messengers was attended with great risk, and consequently Messrs. DeCosta and McGill were each unacquainted with the other's progress until they actually met, otherwise I had intended them to be in frequent communication. It is partly due to this that the Series has a bend in the centre, and partly because the Raja of Saloomber, a very refractory chief, would not permit a station to be built on his hill, although directed to do so by the Political Agent."

Mr. DeCosta was employed in carrying a Secondary Series of triangles along the west coast of the Gulf of Bombay, from the mouth of the Sabarmuthee river to Gogo, over a flat tract of country, which for a great portion of the year is entirely under water. Also in selecting principal stations for the Mungalore and Oodipoor Series, over a meridional distance of upwards of 180 miles. He laid out a Secondary Series down the east coast of the Gulf of Cambay as far as Surat, and carried other triangles to fix the position of Baroda. His services are very favourably reported by Captain Haig.

Mr. G. McGill was employed in selecting and building stations in a malarious tract of country which had often previously been attempted, but never before with success, sickness and other difficulties having invariably driven back the Surveyors.

Mr. Anding rendered valuable assistance in the Observatory, and in desultory duties.

as Surat, by Captain Rivers, some years previously. The connexion was satisfactorily accomplished, notwithstanding that the section of the party employed in selecting stations, got entangled in some malarious jungles, where both Europeans and Natives were attacked with jungle fever, and had to retire to Broach until the sickly season was over. In 1861-62 the Guzerat longitudinal series was extended eastwards to the Khanpisura series on the meridian of 75° , and a series of triangles on the meridian of Oodeypore was carried between it and the Karachi Longitudinal, thus completing the triangulation of the northern portion of the Bombay Presidency. The principal operations involve 126 miles of triangles arranged in a double series, and about 190 miles arranged singly, the total number of triangles being 42, covering an area of 7,450 square miles.

19. The LEVELLING OPERATIONS,* under Captain Branfill, of the late 5th Bengal European Cavalry, 2nd Assistant, have made good

* Mr. Carty worked with Captain Branfill during the season 1860-61; the next season he carried an independent line of levels from Seronge to Allyghur, assisted by Ramchund, an intelligent and hard-working native of Lahore, who was once in the service of the unfortunate Adolphe Schlagentweit. The first year, Ramchund executed 175 miles of branch levels to fix positions of importance.

In 1861-62, Mr. C. Wood assisted Captain Branfill, by whom he is favourably reported of.

During the course of the levelling operations, it has often been noticed that though the independent results obtained at each station by the respective observers differ, if at all, by almost imperceptibly minute quantities: the differences have a tendency to go one way, and have occasionally accumulated to large amounts. On his curious and perplexing subject, Captain Branfill reports as follows:—

“I think we can all subscribe to the following facts:—The state of the weather and the season of the year have a very considerable effect on our results, as shown by the difference between observers. We have found that the apparent law of our differences is least developed some time in the middle of the cold season. In a run of bad weather (*i. e.* bad for the work) the apparent law of our difference is for the most part marked when the atmosphere is clearest, and when we have supposed our observations to be freest from error; and conversely in a run of good weather when the air is hazy from smoke or dust, or greatly agitated by wind, and in short, when we have found most difficulty in reading the staves, our results have most coincided with each other. Our differences do not appear to vary with the distances of the staves. On the contrary the differences are perhaps even more marked as the day grows older, and the distances of the staves from the instrument are reduced. The general direction in azimuth of the line of our work has some connection with the cumulative differences, and we have noticed that the tendency to differ is more marked when proceeding *towards* a certain point of the compass, than when proceeding *from* that point towards its opposite.”

progress, having in the two field seasons been carried from a point near Mittunkote, on the Indus line of levels, to the Dehra Dhoon base line, *via* Bahawalpoor, Ferozepoor, Loodiana, Umballa, and Saharunpoor, and thence on to the Seronge base line in Central India, *via* Meerut, Allygurh, and Gwalior, over a distance of 999 miles. In the course of these operations, stone bench marks were fixed at distances of 12 to 15 miles, and the most substantial milestones met with by the road side were also determined, for future reference by Canal or other Engineers engaged in levelling operations. A satisfactory connexion has been made with the Ganges and the Eastern Jumna Canal levels, and those of the Allahabad and Agra Railway, which are now capable of being reduced to the mean sea level as a common datum.

20. The COMPUTING OFFICE in Calcutta, under the superintendence of Baboo Radanath, chief computer, was engaged in completing the triplicate manuscript volumes of the general reports of the Parisnath, Hurilong, and Chendwar meridional series, and in furnishing elements for the various Topographical and Revenue Survey parties requiring them. In March last Baboo Radanath retired on a pension, after 30 years' service, during which he had repeatedly earned the approbation of the successive Surveyors General under whom he had served. On his resignation it was deemed advisable to remove the computing office from Calcutta to the Head Quarters of the Trigonometrical Survey at Dehra Dhoon, to bring it into more direct connexion with the Superintendent of the Department, and also with the field parties whose computations it has revised and collated.

21. The distant location of the computing office had entailed the formation of a small office at Head Quarters under the superintendence of J. B. N. Hennessey, Esq., 1st Assistant G. T. Survey, composed of Native Surveyors, and newly joined Sub-Assistants, who thus had an opportunity of being rigorously trained in the theoretical portion of their new duties. This little office has lately completed the triplicate manuscript copies of the general report of the North Eastern Longitudinal Triangulation between Dehra Dhoon and Purneah, in two thick imperial volumes; it has also been employed in revising the computations of the mountain triangulation of the North West Himalaya series, computing 3 volumes of the report of the Levelling operations, and preparing the triplicate general report of the Trans-Indus Frontier Survey, also in supplying elements, examining candidates, instructing new assistants, and other current work. On the transfer of the Calcutta

Office to Dehra, all but one of the old computers took their discharge, but freshmen have been entertained, and I have every reason to expect increased efficiency from the new computers, under the direction of Mr. Hennessey.

22. The Drawing Office, under the superintendence of W. H. Scott, Esq., Civil Assistant G. T. Survey, has been chiefly employed in compiling Maps of Kashmir, and Ladak, from the plate table sheets sent in by Captain Montgomerie. The first of these large maps has already been transmitted to the Home Government, the second is well advanced. Ten original preliminary charts of the triangulation in different parts of India have been forwarded for the use of the Surveyor General's Office, and duplicates have been prepared for the Geographer to the Secretary of State for India. Triplicate charts have also been constructed for the manuscript volumes of the General Report.

23. Between the completion of a Survey, in this country, and its publication, a long interval invariably elapses, during which even the Supreme and Local Governments are without access to valuable information, acquired, but unimpartible because of the costliness of manuscript maps and the time occupied in their construction. I have therefore been induced to attempt to employ photography for making rapid copies of our maps and charts, as a temporary substitute for the final engravings. This process has of late years been extensively adopted in the Ordnance Survey of Great Britain for reducing maps as a substitute for the pentagraph. Two complete sets of photographic apparatus were sent out to this country by the Secretary of State for India, for similar employment, and it is with one of these that I am endeavouring to have our maps copied. The operation is by no means easy, for the apparatus has had to be specially adapted to make full scale copies, and not reductions merely, for which it was originally intended, and the maps require to be drawn with special reference to future copying or reducing by photography. An ordinary finished map cannot be reduced without a large portion of the names becoming too microscopic to be easily legible. In the first Kashmir Map the rivers were coloured in blue, and the broken land and low hills in red, the higher ranges being in Indian ink. Consequently a photograph of it would show no rivers, and would invert the depth of shading of the high and low hills, bringing the latter into excessive prominence.*

* A Map of Asia between the parallels of 20° and 60° on the scale of 100 geographical miles to the inch, has been recently compiled under my superintendence,

24. Captain Melville, who has already been mentioned in connection with the Topographical Survey of Kashmir, has attained considerable skill as a photographer, and succeeded in making an excellent reduction to half scale of the second Kashmir Map, before any names were printed on it. The reduction will have the names inserted by hand, and will then be ready for being copied to full scale, and afterwards printed, for as extensive circulation as the limited means at my disposal will permit. I have every reason to hope that with Captain Melville's assistance, I may be able to supply a want, which has often been seriously felt.

25. In concluding this report of the operations of the Trigonometrical Survey, I am happy to be able to express my opinion that the progress made on all sides, both in the field and during the recess, by the Survey parties, and by the offices at Head Quarters, has been most satisfactory, and I would respectfully solicit the favourable notice of Government for the Officers, already cited, in charge of the respective parties and offices.

This valuable report having been laid on the Table, the Secretary was directed to convey the Society's best thanks to His Excellency the Governor in Council for the favour of the communication, after which Lieut. Fergusson having been called upon by the Honorable President, read his Paper—"An Account of the Dimensions and Movements of the late Cyclone."

At the conclusion of Lieut. Fergusson's Paper, a cordial and unanimous vote of thanks was awarded to him for his very valuable and interesting communication, after which the meeting adjourned to the 15th January 1863.

partly in this office, and partly in the Surveyor General's, of which I had temporary charge from 10th January to 24th March last. It gives the most recent information available from our own and other sources of the countries between St. Petersburg and Peking, Tobolsk and Calcutta. The boundaries of the territories respectively under British and Russian protection are shown, and the caravan routes from India to all parts of Asia. The Map is now available in the office of the Surveyor General, Calcutta.

Mr. James Peyton has rendered valuable assistance in the drawing office, having executed the hill shading of the whole of the Kashmir Maps, and of a Map of Jhelum and Rawul Pindie, from the Topographical Surveys of Captain Robinson.

BOMBAY GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY.

CIX

*Annual Statement of Receipts and Disbursements on account of the Bombay Geographical Society, from
1st May 1860 to 30th April 1861.*

Date.	RECEIPTS.	Amount.	Date.	DISBURSEMENTS.	Amount.
1860. May 1	To Balance in the hands of the Treasurers on this date	Rs. a. p. 809 15 11	1861. April 30	By Cash paid to Office Establishment	Rs. a. p. 399 3 2
"	" Ditto in the hands of the Secretary ..	16 7 0	"	Do. for Contingencies, Postage, &c.	97 12 3
"	" Government Subscription for 12 months ..	600 0 0	"	Do. for Printing Transactions and Circulars	1,001 4 0
"	" Amount of three (3) Contingent Bills in Arrears	9 0 0	"	Do. for Binding Books	44 0 0
"	" Annual Subscription from Members, viz :—		"	Do. for Messrs. Smith, Taylor and Co.'s Invoices	123 7 10
"	On account of 1859-60	Rs. 75	"	Do. for Commission	6 14 10
"	Do. of 1860-61	630	"	By Balance in the hands of the Treasurers on this date	Rs. 303 9 11
"	Do. of 1861-62	385	"	Ditto in the Secretary's hands	323 5 2
"	Amount realized from the sale of Philosophical Instruments during the year :—	1,000 0 0			509 15 1
"	On account of single Lens (one). Rs. 1 0 0				
"	Do. of double Lens (one) " 1 8 0				
"	Do. of triple Lens (two) " 5 0 0	7 8 0			
"	Amount realized from the sale of the Society's Transactions	3 5 5			
"	" Interest	36 4 10			
	Total Rupees.....	2,572 9 2		Total Rupees.....	2,572 9 2

Examined and found correct.

LHAWO DAJEE.

(Errors excepted)

D. J. KENNELLY,

Secretary, Bombay Geographical Society.

*Annual Statement of Receipts and Disbursements on account of the Bombay Geographical Society, from
1st May 1861 to 30th April 1862.*

Date.	RECEIPTS.	Amount.	Date.	DISBURSEMENTS.	Amount.
1861.		<i>Rs. a. p.</i>	1862.		<i>Rs. a. p.</i>
May 1	To Balance in the hands of the Treasurers on this date	306 9 11	April 30	By Cash paid to Office Establishment	605 15 6
"	" Ditto in the hands of the Secretaries...	393 5 2	"	Do. for Contingencies, Postages, &c.	330 7 4
"	" Government Subscription for 12 months.	600 0 0	"	Do. for Printing the Catalogue of the Library, and Circulars, &c.	269 12 0
"	" Annual Subscription from Members, viz:—		"	Do. for Binding Books of the Library	762 14 0
	On account of 1859-60	Rs. 45	"	Do. Commission to the Treasurers, in payments Rs. 1,007 12 0	
	Do. of 1860-61	" 165	"	at 1 per cent.	10 1 3
	Do. of 1361-62	" 585	"	Balance in the hands of the Treasurers on this date	Rs. 114 6 6
"	Do. of 1862-63	" 135	"	Do. in the hands of the joint Secretaries	185 7 4
	Amount realized from the sale of Philosophical Instruments during the year:—	920 0 0			
	On account of single Lens	Rs. 1			
"	Amount realized from the sale of the Society's Transactions	1 0 0			
"	Interest at 4 per cent.	18 7 0			
		29 9 10			
	Total Rupees	2,278 15 11		Total Rupees	2,278 15 11

Compared with Vouchers and found correct,

BHAUO DAJEE,

(Errors excepted)

D. J. KENNELLY,
Secretary, Bombay, Geographical Society.

TRANSACTIONS

OF THE

BOMBAY GEOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY.

ART. I.—*Particulars concerning the Runn of Kutch and the Country on its Southern Margin.* By Lieut. C. D. DODD. Communicated by Government.

[Read before the Society, September 20th, 1860.]

PERHAPS the following particulars concerning the Runn of Kutch and the country on its southern margin may prove of interest.

2. The northern frontier of this Province forms a bay containing, besides smaller tracts, the Runn Islands of the Khuren and the Puchum, between which and Kutch lies a long strip of pasture land termed the Bune.

3. The hills, which fringe this frontier, have their steep sides toward the north, and in appearance greatly resemble the cliffs of a sea coast. From those in the Puchum Island, the Parkur mountains and a great portion of North Kutch can be observed. In the monsoon, owing to the inundation, the Runn appears precisely like a sea.

4. Besides the conglomerate termed Dokawana marble, out of which slabs and vases of a fine polish can be made, the Runn hills contain a variety of marine remains.

5. No rivers flow into the Runn from Kutch, its only feeders being nullas flooded during the freshes of the rains. The Lore nulla on the road from Bhooj to Begla is the only one which may detain a traveller for a few hours.

2 PARTICULARS CONCERNING THE RUNN OF KUTCH

6. The routes across the Lesser Runn from Kutch into the eastern Districts of Kattywar are five in number, but from their having been described by the late Captain McMurdo, they need little notice, except the remark that on the one by Wurnoo to Teeken we pass at the former village the place where Murnajee Purmar, a Rajput chieftain, was slain in his bridal garments while pursuing a band of predatory coolies, who had carried off the cattle of his town. The dead bridegroom has been canonized, and the seat of his death is now a much worshipped shrine, where the ascetics show a stone cylinder, the usual symbol of the Hindoo God Shiva,* and stoutly assert that it is the portion of the petrified trunk of a tree which once grew on the spot.

7. The routes by Shikarpoor and Wurnoo are the best. It should be borne in mind that, though the five routes during the monsoon can be traversed by Infantry at all times, by Cavalry with great difficulty, they are impassable to wheeled carriages. Quicksands are to be met with in this part of the Runn.

8. There are from Kutch two routes to Parkur by Beyla and Dadiane respectively. Though the latter is the shortest, the former is preferred, as it has stone-marks to guide the traveller by night, and the depth of the inundation is less—on this road for the first 5 miles proceeding from Kutch, the monsoon waters are about 5 feet deep, and after this, until the opposite bank is reached, the depth varies from six inches to three feet. The distance is 32 miles from bank to bank, and there is no spot to rest at the whole way, which could be easily obviated by the construction of a raised shed or mound—on a few occasions during the monsoon previous to a very heavy fall of rain, this passage is dangerous. A current sets in from the eastward, which has been known to carry people off their legs. It is usual, therefore, for persons desirous of crossing the Runn at this season to wait until rain has fallen before they commence their journey, as, however full the Runn may then become, there is no danger of a sudden rise in its waters. This route during the monsoon is impassable to carts. Infantry and Cavalry could cross with great difficulty. Laden camels travel the pass on emergent occasions, but to prevent their slipping, their forefeet are tied, and the journey, one in the fair season of a few hours, sometimes occupies two days.

9. The route across the Runn from Parkur to Soegaum, in the Pahlunpore territory, has a harder surface than other routes. The

Electric Telegraph line from Kurrachee follows this direction, and I may here remark that during the cold weather of 1860, the singular sight was observed of companies of dead flamingoes lying between the posts. These birds while flying by, might, at a low elevation in long irregular lines, have struck against the wire, and dropped dead along its course.

10. I now proceed to describe the Islands of the Khuren and the Puchum, the largest in the Great Runn, though little known to Europeans.

11. A hasty sketch of the Khuren was written by Lieut. Sleight, of the Bombay Engineers, in 1826; and in the following year Sir Alexander, then Lieutenant, Burnes, wrote a Military Memoir upon it. Neither of these papers are of general interest, as they were written with the object of providing protective measures against the predatory attacks of the Parkur tribes, whose inroads then annoyed North Cutch. The Khuren island is 24 miles long, by about 8 to 12 miles broad. It possesses one village, Guddia, two other hamlets, and a few collections of huts. It is generally sterile and bare of aspect, though patches of cultivation have increased in the level tracts. The wealth of its very scanty population consists of flocks, and Ghee is exported. The surface of the country is an imperceptible slope to the north, merging into broken ground at the foot of the hills overhanging the Runn, which is in altitude from about 800 feet on the eastern to near 100 on the western extremity of the Island.

12. Puchum is in figure an irregular square, with a side of about 17 miles; its surface rising into a high mountainous cliff at its north edge; shaving in the ground to its southern, a low range termed the Gora hills. The country is covered with brushwood and small patches of cultivation. The island has 12 villages, two only of which, Drobara and Khoura, deserve the name, the rest being hamlets. Three of the above belong to the Cutch Durbar, seven to the tribe of the Summas, and the remainder to other Mussulman tribes. Ghee and wool are the only articles of export. All the substantial dwellings in the Puchum and Khuren have mat roofings of mud and straw, the use of tiles being forbidden, it is said, by a certain holy man, whose memory, under the name of Gooroo Dutalie, is worshipped on the summit of the Puchum mountain, where his foot-prints are shown, but who seems to possess a shrine and a change of name in Cutch and Kattywar, for in

4 PARTICULARS CONCERNING THE RUNN OF KUTCH

one place he is termed Runteed, in the other Junal Sha, being revered by both Mussulmans and Hindoos.

13. Eastward of both the Puchum and the Khuren, the village of Geeree, South of Beyla, is the residence of the chief of the Cutch Waghelas, a portion of the same clan which formerly possessed sovereignty at the ancient Wihilwara, now Puttan, near Deesa. Local tradition states the ancient name of Geeree to have been Verat Nuggur, and that 1,400 years ago it was a large town. It claims to have been the hiding place of the Pandoos, but it must contest this distinction with the modern Dholka in Guzerat.* Beyond an ancient temple, with a stone bearing an inscription about 900 years old, there is at present nothing else of note in the place.

14. In the neighbourhood of Geeree, the Padrias, supposed to be a branch of the Parkur clan of Sodas, ruled before the Waghelas; and in their time it is stated that the going out of Sindhul, a scion of the same family, into the Khuren took place, where his descendants still reside to this day, and who on his entry overthrew the Murrums, a race reported to have held supremacy along the southern edge of the Runn, conjointly with the Katties, which tribe, emigrating to Kattywar at the close of the 14th century, gave a modern name to that province. Except a tradition that they came from the west, little is known of the "Murrums;" and, though no mention is made of them among the people between whom Kutch was divided on the eruption from Sind of the present ruling Jharejas, it is nevertheless confidently stated that previous to this, when they governed in the Puchum, the Runn was a sea; and near the village of Drobana in that island the site of a harbour, where customs were levied, is still pointed out.

15. At the western extremity of the Khuren are shown the remains of a town called Kotia, where, previous to the entry of the Murrums, a Rhatore Rajput is said to have ruled, in whose time the present desert was a sea. Close here rises a high and solitary hill from the midst of the Runn, under the lee of which vessels rode during stormy weather. In the monsoon the channel at this place, between the two islands of the Khuren and the Puchum, has a depth of about 7 feet; and no part of the Runn, from its aspect, more reminds the traveller than this of its former condition.

16. It is stated by the Summas of the Puchum, the progenitors of the present tribe of Jharejas, that the Runn was navigable 300 years before

their entry into Kutch, which, according to a note in Raikes's Memoir on the Province, page 9, may be assumed to have been at the beginning of the 14th century; but so little is accurately known about the events of this period, that we can only remark the general coincidence between this time and that assigned to the sway of the Murrums, and the Rhatore chieftains' rule, with the native tradition that the Runn was dried up by the miraculous powers of a saint named Dhoranath, who is supposed to have lived in the 11th or 12th century of the Christian era.

17. All our information would lead us to believe that the conversion of the Runn into its present condition was gradual, for which Captain McMurdo, writing in 1815, mentions that Khora village, 2 miles east of Teekur, in the Gulf of Kutch, was a seaport 50 years previous. The remains of Pali Nuggur, now Veerawow, in Parkur, known to have been a port, with the length of time that it is apparent must have elapsed since its decay, are quite sufficient to show that the sea receded from its neighbourhood at a much more anterior date than it did from the country on the more southern parts of the Runn.

18. Though the Bunnee is a grassy land, there is a tradition that it was once a Runn, and it possesses patches of the same nature as that waste subject to inundations. It is recorded that after the subsidence of the floods in 1851, a large portion of the Runn, near the village of Nerona, became culturable land. I may add, that the Bunnee gives pasture for more flocks than any other part of Kutch, and among the inhabitants there exists the singular custom of using no sleeping cots, and of lighting no lamp after dark, both luxuries, it is said, having been forbidden by certain holy men; and I am informed that the Rao of Kutch, when journeying through this inhospitable region, slept on a pallet spread over the bare ground.

19. The saltiness of the Runn soil is due to the annual eruption of the sea during the monsoon, and in the north frontier of Kutch there are many long and narrow bays, which a bar at their mouths would keep dry and recover for use; and while this will be apparent to any one who inspects the map, he will also observe that the portion east of the Puchum Island, which latter is almost joined with the opposite bank by a series of islands, could be saved by the construction of bunds between these, and also at the eastern outlets of the Runn respectively. Yet it is believed that the catastrophe of the conversion of the Runn passed unheeded since the region convulsed, after being once fertile, had become sterile from want of irrigation.

6 PARTICULARS CONCERNING THE RUNN OF KUTCH, &c.

20. Changes have taken place among the feræ naturæ of the Runn neighbourhood. Thirty years ago Burnes wrote that lions, bears, tigers, and wolves were to be found north of Bhooj; none, with the exception of the latter species, now are visible; the only instance being the shooting on the Runn, near Beyla, of a solitary lion, which it is supposed must have wandered from the Province of Kattywar.

21. The wild ass, or "onager" of the ancients, is the only inhabitant of the Runn, and in relating the following I merely repeat the information prevalent among the natives. The ass is found in small flocks, composed of one male, several females, and the remaining animals devoid of the organs of generation. It is stated that on the males arriving to maturity, they fight for the mastery, when the victor emasculates the vanquished, who follow afterward in his track.

ART. II.—*Memorandum on the Eastern Portion of Kutch, called Wagur.* By Lieutenant C. D. J. DODD, late Adjutant of the Kutch Levy.

[Read before the Society, October 18th, 1860.]

Memorandum on Wagur.

1. WAGUR is the name of the Eastern portion of the Native State of Kutch.
2. Its appellation is stated by some to have been derived from the word "Wangud," (वांगुड) quarrelsome, a term well-deserved of old by its inhabitants from the anarchy that always prevailed.
3. Its boundaries are to the north of the great Runn, to the east the Lesser Runn, to the south a portion of the Gulf of Kutch, and to the west the longitude of the village of Doodai, 24 miles east of Bhooj.
4. It is in shape a peninsula, about 60 miles in length by 15 miles in breadth at its narrowest, and near 40 miles at its widest part.
5. The prevailing features of the district are extensive plains, with detached hills, but in the centre there is a hilly tract, to the north of which the ground slightly undulates until it terminates in cliffs on the edge of the Runn, while to the south it is a perfect level.
6. There are no rivers, and all the water-courses, only flooded during the rains, take their rise in the central highland, whence they trend in a north and south direction.
7. While there are no made roads, the route from Marwar, &c., *viâ* Ardysir to Mandavee, is one considerably travelled over, and much frequented by pilgrims proceeding to Dwarka.
8. The soil does not materially differ from that of other parts of Kutch, but in the north and north-eastern portions, where, along the edges and islets of the Runn, are grass lands, there is not so much cultivation as in other parts, which are not so rocky, and possess a deeper stratum of earth.

9. The grains produced are Bajree, Mut, Gowar, Jowaree, Moong, &c.; and Cotton is grown principally in the south part.

10. As irrigation is carried on solely from wells, the other crops are dependent on the fall of rain; but there appears a general neglect of all artificial means for storing water, which the slope of the country affords facilities for doing.

11. The climate of Wagur is hotter than other parts of Kutch.

12. While the only natural product of the district is iron in its hills, which is not now worked, the only industrial product is cloth of kinds, manufactured at some of the villages, the most worthy of note being "Modyoon," of thicker texture and superior quality to the country-made cotton-stuff of the Deccan.

13. Previous to the entry of the present ruling race of Jharejas into Kutch, after which its history is contained in that of the Province, Wugur was possessed by the Waghelas, who were driven into the north part of the district by the intruders, where they still remain. Kunkote is supposed to have been the principal seat of their power, and it is stated that its rulers were tributary to the kings of Unhihvara.

14. Jhareja, Waghela, and other Rajpoots of various tribes, with cultivators and a few nomadic classes of Sindhi extraction, principally compose the population, but the great number of coolies in Wagur, compared to the other parts of Kutch, where they are not found, will account for the greater prevalence of crime.

15. The fortified walls of the villages in Wagur have been either levelled or partially destroyed, and the following are the only places which are defensible against a *coup-de-main*, or would require artillery to assail:—

Names.	Remarks.
Beyla	{ Outer wall in ruins, but inner fortlet strong and defensible.
Cheetore	{ Wall in ruins. At S.E. angle a four-walled fort, with towers, in good order.
Ardysir	Wall dilapidated, but defensible.
Adhoi	{ Strong walled village, with towers, in good repair.
Futtehgud	Small fort, on a height.
Badurgud	Ditto ditto.
Butchow	Ditto ditto.

16. Wagur is divided into lands belonging to the Kutch Durbar or its feudatories, but Adhoi and the village of Jinghee is possessed by the Thakor of Morvee in Kattywar.* The Durbar revenue is collected by functionaries located at the places† below noted.

17. The principal feudatories are the Chiefs of—

Jharejas.

Kunkote.

Cheetrore.

Wandia.

Ardysir.

Lakreea.

Kanmeer.

Sunwah.

Waghelas.

Geeree.

Beyla.

Lodrani.

Palanswah.

Jatawarra.

* In all there are 7 Morvee villages in Wagur, and that of Amurdee is a distinct one from Adhoi, its sovereignty belonging to Kutch, and its revenue to Morvee.

† Rhapoor, Futtelgud, Shikarpoor, Doodai, Butchow.

ART. III.—*A short Account of the Forests in the Peruvian Province of Caravaya, whence the Quinine-yielding Cinchona Plants are procured for introduction into India.*—By C. R. MARKHAM, Esq. F.R.G.S.

[Read before the Society, November 15th, 1860.]

THE service upon which I have lately been employed to collect plants of the quinine-yielding cinchona-trees, in South America, for introduction into India, led me to a part of Peru which is very little known, and of which there is, as yet, no map. I have thought it probable that a brief account of this region may prove of interest to the Members of the Bombay Geographical Society, especially as on its resemblance, in climate, elevation above the sea, and vegetation, to the mountainous regions of Southern India, mainly depends the successful introduction into India of the plant yielding perhaps the most indispensable drug which is used in the tropics.

This part of Peru is situated between latitudes about 13° and 15° south, and includes a narrow strip of lofty table-land,—the splendid snowy range of the Eastern Andes for a length of 180 miles, and the boundless forests stretching away to the eastward, towards the frontier of Brazil. It is known as the province of Caravaya, and is bounded on the south by the Republic of Bolivia.

Caravaya (or Colla-huaya, as it is more correctly spelt by the old Inca historian, Garcilasso de la Vega) became famous immediately after the Spanish conquest of Peru, for the prolific gold washings in its numerous rivers, which all contribute to swell the mighty Amazons. Many traditions are still extant of the enormous wealth collected by certain Portuguese Mulattoes, who fled into the forests of Caravaya, towards the end of the sixteenth century. They are said to have sent a nugget resembling a bullock's tongue to Charles V., which was lost at sea. They then sent a lump of gold, of the size and shape of a bullock's head, which arrived in safety. The Emperor in recompense offered to comply with any request which might be made by the Mulattoes; and

they asked for the privilege of entering every town on white mules with red trappings, and that the bells of all the churches might be set ringing. Three towns founded in those early times, named Sandia, San Gavan, and San Juan del Oro, were created "royal cities of the golden province of Caravaya" by the same monarch. But there were other settled inhabitants of Caravaya, besides Spanish and Mulatto gold diggers; a fierce tribe of wild Indians called "Chunchos" range the forests; the descendants of the Spanish conquerors lost the valour and the prowess of their sires; the Chunchos encroached more and more; the strangers were driven up into the ravines of the Andes; and the royal cities of San Gavan and San Juan del Oro are now replaced by a tangled forest. Sandia, a small half-deserted village, alone remains of the settlements which received such pompous titles from Charles V.

In more modern times a few feeble attempts have been made to encroach on the virgin forests, and there are some coca and coffee plantations, but they never extend beyond the ravines formed by the spurs of the Andes. About eleven years ago, however, the rage of gold digging broke out afresh. Adventurers flocked from all parts of South America, and during the following years the courses of several of the rivers were explored for considerable distances. All the streams which flow from the eastern slope of the Andes are, in this region, more or less charged with gold, both in dust and in small lumps.

The snowy range of Caravaya, the most eastern cordillera of the Andes, rises abruptly from the lofty table-land of Lake Titicaca* in sharp needle-like peaks. This range forms the water-shed between the Lake of Titicaca and the Atlantic, and from the summits of its passes (14,000 feet above the sea) there is a very abrupt descent into the warm valleys to the eastward. I commenced this descent last April, by a pass in latitude $14^{\circ} 20'$ S. and longitude about $74^{\circ} 70'$ W. which leads down to the ravine or narrow valley of Sandia. A black perpendicular cliff, at least 2,000 feet high, formed one side of the descent. The space on its western side is occupied by an extensive glacier, the first I had seen in the Andes, whence a long, slender waterfall descends, and rushes down the ravine, forming one of the sources of the river of Sandia.

From this spot the village of Sandia† is distant 31 miles; the summit of the pass is 13,700 feet, and Sandia itself 6,667 feet above the

* Two Quichua words,—*Titi*, lead; *Caca*, a rock.

† *Sandia*, a corruption of the Spanish *Sandilla* (a water-melon).

level of the sea, so that in this 31 miles there is a descent of 7,033.* In this pass the scenery is surpassingly beautiful. The polished surfaces of the cliffs glitter here and there with falls of water, some like lines of silver-thread, others broader and breaking over rocks; others seeming to burst out of the mist, white jagged peaks, some black and frowning; others white with snow, pierce the stratum of fleecy clouds. Approaching Sandia the stream in the centre of the ravine becomes a roaring torrent, dashing over huge rocks. On either side vast masses of dark frowning mountains rise abruptly for several thousand feet, ending in fantastically-shaped snowy peaks. The vegetation becomes richer with the descent. Masses of ferns of every shape, calceolarias, lupins, salvias, celsias, and begonias. Glorious waterfalls pour down the mountains on every side: some in a continuous white sheet of foam for hundreds of feet, finally plunging into huge beds of ferns and flowers. The scenery is enchanting, but the road is like a steep, black, attic staircase, after an earthquake. Here and there, are terraces up the sides of the cliffs, where maize and potatoes are cultivated, and the Indians live in huts perched up in almost inaccessible ledges. Beyond Sandia the ravine continues to be very narrow, bounded by long spurs of the Andes for 80 or 90 miles, when it finally opens out upon the vast forest-covered plains of the interior of South America.

The climate of the Sandia ravine, in April, is exceedingly agreeable. The days are fine and clear until late in the afternoon, and not too hot. The prevailing wind blows up the ravine from the N.E., being the trade-wind which comes across the continent from the Atlantic. It is this warm trade-wind which produces a much milder climate, and more tropical vegetation on the eastern than on the western slopes of the Andes, which face the Pacific at corresponding elevations.

It is in descending the ravine, beyond Sandia, that the first cinchona-plants are met with, being the shrubby variety of the *calisaya*, the most valuable species. The rock is a hard schist, much discoloured with oxide of iron, with veins of very pure white quartz running through it. It forms, at some places, into perpendicular cliffs of stupendous height, crowned by grassy slopes or *pajonales*, as they are called, far above the tropical vegetation of the ravine.

* These heights were taken with a boiling-point thermometer.

This grass region is cut up by shallow gullies containing many beautiful flowering shrubs. A bright orange-flowered cassia; a melastoma, with masses of purple flowers; two kinds of arbutus; and the shrubby variety of the *cinchona calisaya*.

In many parts of the ravine there are coffee plantations, and stone-faced terraces of coca (*erithoxylon coca*) rise up tier after tier, fringed with maiden-hair and begonias, and are filled with the delicate coca-plant. These rows of terraces are frequently broken by a gully, bright with the purple flowers of the melastoma; while the river is shaded by tree ferns, bananas, and bamboos.

To reach the forests, where the tree cinchonas grow, it was necessary to leave the beautiful Sandia ravine, and cross a succession of steep grassy slopes of the Andes towards the S.E. From these elevated spots there are magnificent views. Snowy peaks, rising above a sea of mountain ridges, form a background; and the foreground generally presents a very pleasant landscape. The broad expanse of rich grass (*stipa yehu*), which is interspersed with a graceful white lily, is dotted in all directions with thickets; some in gullies and water-courses, and others in clumps like those in an English park. Palms and tree ferns raise their graceful heads above the rest of the trees. These thickets also contain the shrub *calisaya*, and another species of cinchona called *caravayensis*, incense-trees, melastomas, arbutus, with red and white flowers, and a crimson pentstemon.

After travelling, for two days, across those elevated *pajonales*, I descended into the forest-covered ravine of Tambopata,* the upper part of which alone is inhabited by a few Indians. Descending the river for a few miles, the virgin forest commences, without a trace of a human beings, which spreads away for thousands of miles to the shores of the Atlantic. The ravine of Tambopata is close to the frontier of Bolivia.

It was in the Tambopata forests that the cinchona-plants, of the species *calisaya* and *ovata*, were collected, which have now arrived in India. They are rather rare in their native forests, and I was occupied for some weeks in searching for them, and struggling with great difficulty through the dense thickets of bamboo and underwood. In the performance of this service, I had to penetrate where no European had been before, and no human being for 13 years,—where there is no road, and a dense matted forest. I had to suffer excessive fatigue and

* *Tambo*, a traveller's hut; *Putu*, a hill.

hunger; in danger of starvation if my provisions ran out before I could return to the first clearing, which was indeed the case; in danger from being constantly wet through—from venomous snakes and savage Chunchu Indians; and from the risk of accidents without the possibility of help. I had but a slender stock of provisions, consisting of stale toasted bread, chocolate, and toasted cheese; and I was accompanied by an English gardener and five Indians. Every day was one of excessive fatigue; and the forest was so dense, that our encampment could only be made on little stony beaches, which occurred here and there, formed by the windings of the Tambopata river.

The forest scenery was truly magnificent: mountains rising up from the river on either side, covered with trees and underwood, to a height of 2,000 or 3,000 feet, and ending in rocky peaks. At one spot the river boils over huge rocks between two precipices which rise to a height of 750 feet perpendicularly from the water; their sides are clothed with the *cinchona calisaya*, while many other beautiful trees, amongst others the *mimosa irga* with its cottony fruit, droop over the boiling waves.

One of these precipices had to be ascended by a frightful kind of ladder, of ledges in the rocks, or half-rotten branches of trees; here and there, crossing a yawning chasm on half-rotten stems of tree ferns.

The precipice is in the centre of the *cinchona* region. Here are the *cinchona micrantha* on the margin of the river, with the *huinapu*, which I believe to be a new variety of the *C. pubescens*; higher up is the *C. calisaya*, and still higher the *C. ovata*. Of the other trees of this forest the number and variety is bewildering. Enormous trees with huge buttressed trunks, others sending down tendrils from the branches, the gigantic balsam-tree, the India-rubber tree, and many others. A list of the ferns, endless in size and shape, from lofty trees to tiny creepers, would fill a volume; of the palms there is a great variety, most of them as yet undescribed. The tall *chonta*, with very hard timber; the slender beautiful *chinilla*; the towering *muruna*, with its roots shooting out in every direction from six feet above the ground, and ragged leaves; the thorny *chaquisapa*; the graceful *sumballu*, with an edible fruit and long bristles on the stem; the gigantic *sayal*, with enormous leaves, at least 30 feet in length, the inner fibres exactly resembling black wool; and many others.

In so dense a forest it is not very easy to see much of animal life. Lower down, where the river becomes more broad and tranquil, the great

heavy tapir is often met with, and herds of wild hogs, called *peccaries*, frequent the clearings where edible roots are to be had. They come down in droves of 30 or 40 during the night, forming a broad track through the forest, leading to their lurking-place, which is generally in a long low cave. They are small and round backed, some leaden coloured, others black and white. Jaguars, ounces, and bears are also common. The forest is also full of large apes called *zambos*, and monkeys. Of birds there are green parrots, wild turkeys, pigeons, rose-coloured hawks, a bright yellow and black crow; and the *tunqui* with gorgeous orange crimson plumage on the head, neck, and breast,—black wings and high crimson crest. There are several kinds of venomous snakes, which are very frequently met with in April and May, when the rains have ended. The enormous variety of splendid butterflies and moths is very striking.

The river of Tambopata, as well as that of Sandia, after a course of nearly a hundred miles, flows out into the forest-covered plains; and uniting with many other rivers which flow down from the eastern slopes of the Andes to the northward, forms a great and almost unknown river called Ynambari. The Ynambari again unites with another great system of rivers further to the northward, flowing from the mountains to the eastward of the ancient city of Cuzco; and the confluence of the whole of these numerous rivers forms the mighty stream, which, at its mouth, where it falls into the Amazons, is known as the river Purus; it is, I believe, the largest secondary river in the world. It is true that 800 miles of the lower part of its course has never been explored, but the evidence is so strong, that there can be little doubt that the rivers of Caravaya are the sources of that great unknown tributary of the Amazons—the *Purus*.*

During my wanderings in Caravaya, I obtained one fixed position at Crucero, the capital of the province, on the western side of the Andes, 12,987 feet above the sea, and collected materials for a map by constantly taking cross-bearings, and obtaining a true bearing every two or three days. As yet no map has been made of the Caravaya region.

While I was collecting the cinchona-plants the authorities of Quiaca, one of the districts of Caravaya, discovered the object of my expedition, and sent orders that I should be seized, and that my collection of plants

* This subject is fully discussed in my work, *Cuzco and Lima* (Chapman and Hull, 1855), Chapter VII. Also in a paper read by me, before the Royal Geographical Society, on the River Purus, in November 1854.

should be destroyed. I, therefore, was obliged to make a rapid retreat to the sea-coast; and, after surmounting numerous obstacles, especially in procuring mules, I succeeded in doing so. It was no easy matter to extricate any collection of plants from the authorities of Sandia; but it is unnecessary to enter into details, and eventually I crossed the snowy range of Caravaya by another route from that by which I had entered the forests, and commenced my journey towards the coast, carefully avoiding every town or village in order to escape detention, as a hue and cry, raised by a meddling Peruvian named Martel, had preceded me.

In this part of South America, the Andes are divided into two parallel ranges, with a wide and lofty table-land between them, in the centre of which is the great lake of Titicaca, 90 miles in length. I descended into this table-land, which is from 14,000 to 12,000 feet above the sea, after crossing a difficult pass of the Caravayan-range at an elevation of 17,700 feet. My heart sank within me for the plants, when I saw the grassy plains covered with stiff white frost. Every day I was ten or twelve hours in the saddle, resting at night in the huts of Indians, three feet high, thatched with long grass, and built of loose round stones, which let in the freezing wind in every direction. During the night the thermometer was down to 20°, and once to 13°. The only inhabitants of these wild solitudes are the graceful *vicuna*, the antelope of the Andes; the *biscaches*, a kind of large burrowing rabbit; and the *huallatas*, or large geese, on the margins of streams or pools of water.

The breadth of the Titicaca table-land, from the pass over the Caravaya-range,* to that over maritime cordillera of the Andes,† is 280 miles. It is a region abounding in good pasture covered with numerous flocks of sheep, llamas, and alpacas, with several large rivers flowing from either cordillera into the lake, but it is almost entirely destitute of timber.

The loftiest part of the pass which crosses the maritime cordillera of the Andes is 15,500 feet above the sea;‡ whence, by a very gradual descent, the mule-track leads down to the city of Arequipa, which is situated at the foot of a snow-capped volcano, 20,000 feet above the sea. The bleak plains, over which the road passes, are, in the month of May, hard frozen, and furious gales of wind sweep over them. From Arequipa to the Pacific Ocean the distance is 90 miles over a sandy

* Called *Poti*.

† Called *Alto de Toledo*.

‡ The *Alto de Toledo*.

desert, but at length all these difficulties were surmounted, and the plants arrived safely on the coast of the Pacific.

It must not be supposed that the difficulties of the undertaking ended here. Serious objections were raised to the embarkation of the plants, by the Peruvian Government, several underhand attempts were made to destroy them, and constant vigilance was necessary to preserve them from destruction; but this is not a place for entering into further particulars.

The plants were put on board a steamer at the Peruvian port of Islay on the 24th of June, and reached the Neilgherry hills on the 12th of October 1860.

It will be remembered that the *pajonales*, or grassy slopes of the Andes, where the shrub variety of *cinchona calisaya* is met with, are 6,000 to 7,000 feet above the level of the sea, or at a little lower elevation than the Neilgherry hills, which are, however, nearly three degrees nearer the equator. The *pajonales* are throughout the year constantly visited by mists and light rain, and this state of the atmosphere is also to be found in some of the higher ravines of the Neilgherries. The soil of the Neilgherries is much richer than that of the cinchona regions of Caravaya, and the vegetation is analogous. There is every reason, therefore, to hope that cinchona plantations may be successfully cultivated in the hills of Southern India, including the Neilgherries, Pulneys, Travancore hills, Wynands, and also in the mountainous parts of Ceylon. I am inclined to doubt whether they would succeed so well in the hills of the Bombay Presidency, on account of the excessive rains during the prevalence of the S.W. monsoon; and the absence of moisture during the rest of the year. Cinchona-plants require constant, but not too much moisture, and an equable temperature. The experiment, however, should be tried wherever there is any chance of its success.

It is probable, that like coffee and cinnamon, the cinchona, when cultivated, will prove most productive in its shrubby form, and at the greatest elevation that its nature will allow: that in a given space, the shrub (of the same species) will yield more bark than the tree cinchona, and that the bark of the shrub will contain a larger per centage of alkaloids.

In this brief paper I have endeavoured to give some idea of the country whence these plants were procured, and of the great difficulties I had to overcome in obtaining them. That they will be successfully introduced into India, and that a great benefit will thus be conferred on

the country, there is now little doubt; and I sincerely trust that this short account of the region from whence they come, may prove interesting to the members of the Bombay Geographical Society.

NOTE.—The cinchona region ranges along the tropical slopes of the Andes, from 20° S. to 10° N.

In New Granada.—C. Pitayensis,	} Valuable species of Cinchonæ.
C. Lancifolia,* C. Cordifolia. *	
In Ecuador.—C. Condaminea,*	
C. Lancifolia,* C. Succirubra.*	
In Northern Peru.—C. Nitida,*	
C. Glandulifera,* C. Micrantha.*	
In Carabaya and Bolivia.—C. Calisaya,†	
C. Boliviana,† C. Ovata	
Communis,† C. Ovata. B. Rufinervis.†	

I have, with the sanction of the Secretary of State for India, employed Mr. Spruce in Ecuador, and Pritchett in Northern Peru, to procure the valuable species which grow in those regions.

Of the plants already arrived, upwards of 50 of the cuttings, and 10 of the original plants, are growing.

* Expected to arrive in India.

† Arrived in India.

ART. IV.—*Notes upon the Hydrography and Geography of Japan.*
By Lieutenant G. T. ROBINSON, H.M.I.N.

[Read before the Society, December 20th, 1860.]

THE working of the existing treaties between foreigners and the court of Japan, and the rapidly-increasing foreign commerce resulting therefrom, renders it essential that every information respecting this unknown region should be published for the benefit of the mercantile world.

At present Nagasaki and Huka Hama are the principal ports of trade. Hakodadi has but little foreign trade. Nagasaki has been surveyed, and its approach is unattended with much risk; but much is still left to be done: the coast, north and south of the port of Nagasaki, is quite unsurveyed, the Gotto Islands are not laid down by observation, and Cape Gotto, the only fixed point, is east of its proper position five miles, while the islands immediately east of that Cape, require to be fixed in, and *south* of their present position, or in a transit line between Cape Gotto and Nagasaki. From Nagasaki to Van Diemen Straits is very imperfectly known, the Island of Amakusa being too far east of its proper position. In Van Diemen Straits many rocks have yet to be laid down between Shanghae and Nagasaki. Storms are frequent and much thick, wet weather prevails.

The coast N.N.E. of the Straits of Van Diemen is laid down too far west, and from Cape Chichakoff to Cape Murodono, crossing the Baungo Channel, the coast is quite unknown, currents uncertain, but generally with an inshore set, and cyclones by no means unfrequent. From O'Sima the eastern cape of the Kine Channel to Cape Idsee, on into the Bay of Yeddo, is the most critical part of this coast, so much so, that in their own charts the Japanese mark it with a broad black line. Here the currents are strong, the land high and bold to approach (*in fine weather*), possessing fine harbours known only to the Japanese. S.E. of Idsee is a large straggling group of islands, the Brissees or Broken Islands, totally unsurveyed, beset with rapid currents, and right in the fair way between Van Diemen Straits and Yeddo Bay, with the

inviting addition of dangerous rocks awash, the positions of which are *admitted* to be doubtful. The east coast of the Bay of Yeddo is yet unsurveyed, though it contains good and safe bays for anchorage in bad weather to wind-bound ships or vessels making the headlands late in the day instead of standing out to sea as they are now obliged to do, with a delay often of six and eight days. So precarious are the winds and strong the currents, that Simoda Bay, Enora Bay, Arira Bay, Tago Bay, are of no use to merchant sailing-vessels, as they are very small and not easy of access, except with fair winds. An island laid down due north of Vries Volcano Island does not exist. Good harbours are said to exist on Vries and some of the Broken Islands, but as yet quite unknown, the position of the islands being incorrect. The coast from Cape King, north, to Siraya Saki, is out in longitude, but generally safe to approach. I have passed up, from one-half mile to twenty miles off, with sounding, varying from 85 to 10 fathoms sand, close in. In latitude 38°, some odd miles north, is a very dangerous sunken rock south of Figami, and at the entrance of Sandy Bay. Sandy Bay is unexplored, but I know it contains good anchorage, and is a place of great trade for native vessels. On the Nambu coast are several safe islets quite unknown to Europeans. The Straits of Tsugar have been partially surveyed.

The currents are uncertain, but generally to the N.E. strong. In October I had a W.S.W. current during a heavy N.W. gale of wind. Of Fatsizin I know nothing. Standing west we enter the Kino Channel.

By treaty the Japanese have agreed to open the trade of Oozaka to foreigners in 1863; as this is the Liverpool of Japan, it is the opinion of those who profess an understanding of the subject, that leaving Nagasaki, Huko Hama, and Hakodadi, the foreign merchant will flock to Fioka or Fiago, the seaport town of Oozaka, and situated under Cape Avadono on the western side of the Bay of Oozaka (and not the entrance, as laid down in the Admiralty chart). The approach to Fiago will be through the Kino Channel (at present unsurveyed), through the Straits of Avasi-Sima, also quite unknown, up the Bay (much out in its delineation), having regular soundings right up to Oozaka, and also to Fiago, which is safe to approach with the lead, open to the E.N.E., good mud bottom, depth eight to four fathoms. Cape Avadono is a low sandy cape, but safe to approach by the lead. The Straits of Avasi-Sima are safe, two and one-half miles wide, and strongly fortified; the Bay of Oozake is wide, and apparently clear of danger, with good anchorage in calms.

The Western Straits, formed between Avasi-Sima and Magon Island, dangerous, and shunned by the natives. As N.W. winds prevail on this coast, a survey of the Kino Channel is indispensable. With the present chart, No. 2347, published by the Admiralty, no man would be justified in attempting the navigation of the Kino Channel except with a fair wind, and that in the day time, or bright moonlight nights ; on the east side the longitude is ten miles and more out, and the tracing or configuration of the coast is erroneous. In a former letter I alluded to the refuge I found in an inlet on the east side of the Kino Channel during a heavy cyclone. I also found good shelter in a place called by the native Tatta Yama Bay in six fathoms mud, with Taka Sima W. one-half mile, N. one and one-quarter miles. This anchorage is on the S.E. entrance of the Bay of Yeddo and safe to approach, the soundings being regular and bottom mud ; the longitude of Yeddo Bay, as laid down in the Admiralty chart, No 2347, is too far west. The island of Avasi-Sima (or Avasi Island) is out in its configuration. Portsmouth Breakers are said not to exist, and I have passed over the position given them on the chart ; Redfield very dangerous and out in position.

The Suwonada Sea, as laid down in the chart, is absurd. A good channel exists in longitude 133° E. This sea will not be much navigated until Japan has become wholly free to foreign trade.

In submitting these remarks to the Society, I would urge, not a general survey of Japan, and for which the authorities there are unprepared to grant permission, but a survey of such portions of the coast as are adjacent to the ports open to traffic, viz. from 33° N. and longitude 134° E., North-east along the coast to Cape Sagami ; and from Cape King, west, into the Bay of Yeddo, to meet the American survey ; also from Cape Murodono, north, up the Kino Channel past Magou Island, through the Avasi-Sima to Cape Avadono round east, past Fiago, and Oozaka down south through the Avasi-Sima Strait, past Siraya Saki to O'Sima. Also the Straits of Van Diemen and adjacent coast. I have reason to believe that Mr. Alcock, H. M.'s Minister Plenipotentiary, has pressed the necessity of a partial survey of their coasts, on the Japanese authorities, and they have admitted the necessity of advancing his views on this subject. The various observations I have made while cruising on this coast, though necessarily partial, will be forwarded to the Society at some future time.

ART. V.—*Extract from Journal of a Trip to Sind from Kutch in 1852.*
By Colonel G. LEGRAND JACOB, C.B.

[Read before the Society, March 21st, 1861.]

Extract from Journal of a Trip to Sind from Kutch in 1852.

LEFT Bhooj, Monday 12th January 1852, at 7½ A.M., changed horse at Somrasur, about 15 odd miles, called 7 kos: thence, after passing old Somrasur, across about 3 miles of Runn, to the Wunnee or Bunnee, though this last tract is generally so much like the Runn that it is hard to say where the limit of each may be.

Brindiala, called 7 kos, but about 15 miles from new Somrasur, is a tank with four or five miserable straw huts near it, a mere cowherd's "wand," i. e. hut, the water brackish; but two miles eastward of it, where I found my tents, are wells with what they called good water, viz. stinking muddy stuff, but not salt. Cattle abound here: those milked are watered from the wells, all the rest from the tanks. Went for an hour from the tents, and shot six ducks of diverse plumage. At 20 minutes to 4, again mounted horse, and reached Khawra, 7 kos, a little after sunset; total distance about 44 miles. Again it becomes difficult to find the limit of the Bunnee, and Runn parting it from the Puchhum. This last has something like arable land on it, and more trees, though all are stunted. Khawra belongs to the Rao, it is a small town with a tolerable mosk, and barring a hamlet, is all His Highness is said to hold in the Puchhum, which is owned by Summa Zumeendars, Mahommedans, in former days much addicted to plundering. Ordered my Brindiala things to proceed on to Drobana at once. Khawra is a considerable place for camels, and has a little lake of tolerable water.

Tuesday, 13th January. Thermometer outside tent 6 A. M., 50°. Rode on to Drobana, 6 miles (3 kos), passing half-way Deendara, a village somewhat like a Kaffir crawl, with 3 or 4 mud huts. The country generally level, but here and there undulating, rather prettily covered over with

scattered bushes of stunted Babul, prickly milk-bush, acacia, parkinsonias, and the camel-thorn. Wonderful the provision of God for created things, where the soil grows only this rubbish, there the animals suited thereunto abound! See with what relish and with what skill the camel picks the leaves from amidst the thorns. The Puchhum hills, a few miles off, on the right; the Runn, like a huge sea by glimpses, visible on the left, the direction north.

All the Khawra camels coming hither, picked out 14 stout ones to relieve the Bhooj hired ones, also taking on the Rao's 12 good ones with which His Highness has so kindly aided me.

Found my tent at a well of very good water, just beyond Drobana, which is a mere scattered krawl, scarcely visible on the right in passing. Here is a chokee of His Highness to levy frontier duties, and of parties of Khosa horse which they take on alternate days hence to Bhooj. What would our dark runners say of a stage of 50 miles, for this must be the distance of Bhooj hence? Here and there, passed a few fields showing remains of Bajree crop. Walked about with my gun from this, but saw only a few gray partridges in the distance, as wild here as if guns were common. The duck showed more confidence yesterday in the middle of the Bunnee. My kit and servants left about 4 P.M. to cross the Runn,—1st horse kept at tent; 2nd posted on the Gainda Bet; 3rd on the Dera Bet.

Wednesday, 14th January 1852. Started at 5½ A.M., about 1½ kos of Puchhum land continues, then comes the Runn, covered over with salt from quarter to half a mile wide, running E. and W. like a river. What with the cold morning, and crisp sound under feet, I fancied myself going over slightly-frozen snow, of which it had all the appearance, save that lying on mud, the cattle tracks had left holes on the route, of which the upraised mud peered through the salt. The camels had pretty well beaten down a smooth but extremely narrow path; the Runn gets harder as one moves on, and only very scantily covered with salt elsewhere.

After about 3 miles of Runn, reached the Koar Bet, skirting it near its W. edge for about a mile, and then again on the Runn to the Gainda Bet, reckoned 5 kos from Drobana. These Bets are level bits of land, raised three or four feet only above the Runn, like islets from the sea, which indeed is their name; they are scantily covered over with a coarse grass, and with a few stunted bushes, chiefly of the camel-thorn, on which at Gainda I found a herd of camels browsing. This

Bet lasts for about a kos. I found here my second horse; the groom left shivering all night, because every one forgot to take wood with the camels, in spite of frequent orders so to do.

N.B.—In hot weather to remember especially a supply of water.

In cold ditto of wood . . } at both horse stations.

In both ditto of hay . . }

The first and last only were remembered, so a little half-dried camel or cattle dung and scanty thorns, were the only things forthcoming to keep my two men from freezing in the bleak plain.

Further *N.B.*, to post the horse in the middle of the Bet, where there are some trees, and more chance of fuel than at the end where I found mine.

Hence to the Dera Bet, is called 7 kos; Runn pretty hard and level all the way: not far from the former, crossed a crack in the Runn, constituting a monsoon nullah, commencing apparently half a mile further west, with the slope towards the east. They tell me it empties itself into the Runn, near Adesir, and so round into the Gulf of Kutch.

Dera Bet is said to have been raised from the Runn by the earthquake of 1819. Here I found my third horse. This Bet lasts about a mile odd, and resembles the other in character. Hence to the sand hills of Sind, is 3 kos of firm level Runn, only scantily cut up with cattle tracks. These sand hills constitute what the Gujaratees call and write the Thul, from the Sanskrit, *Sthul* (place, &c.: the diverse watering-places are called Thurrs, whence the extension of the name to the district); but the people thereof call it Thurr. One kos of these sand waves, and crossing their ridges, brought me to Baliaree.

The sand ridges run E. and W. (I regret not having observed them by compass, but my impression is that they face a little easterly of south), and resemble the waves of an Atlantic Ocean tempest, but higher and further apart. Reached Baliaree at 10 A.M., distance 16 kos, but above 32 miles, I think. Baliaree is a kaffir-looking krawl of about 60 mud huts, near to and north of the remains of a mud fort. It is situated in the valley between the third and fourth sand ridge from the Runn: a deputy Kardar is here located.

This Thurr, for the whole is of the same character, is one of the most wretched countries in the world. The valley beyond the first ridge contains two small lakes; the road skirts the east end of one about a mile in circuit; the other is visible further west, a mile or two distant; and a third faintly beyond. There are said to be several such in this valley,

and all like brine. The horse sinks fetlock deep in sand as he trudges along; the ground is perforated with countless rat-holes on either side the path; and one everywhere sees the dun-coloured, little vermin skipping about, and popping their heads in and out of these holes—the soil being just sufficiently glued together by the grass and shrubs to admit of their remaining unfilled, so long as no one tramples on them. Coarse-looking grass, stunted bushes, camel-thorn, and milk-bush are scattered over the country,—such is the Thurr. I did not meet one traveller, man or beast, whilst crossing the Runn; and only overtook two, a Soda Rajpoot of the Thurr, on a camel, led by his attendant on foot: he had been to Moondra in Kutch on a marriage occasion, though good-looking, he was dull and stupid, and his man no better.

On the whole, the Runn is as good an imitation of a desert, as could well be invented, but it is a paradise for travellers (except in the rains), compared to this wretched sand country. The British letter-post formerly traversed this line of route, and some few of the poles erected to guide the runners in the Runn are still standing. They must have had a troublesome time of it in the rain, and at night with tenacious mud under foot.

A stone is a rare thing in the Thurr. The pious Mosslemen of Baliaree, who have placed their burying ground on the top of the highest sand hill, near the village, have built their tombs of flat burnt brick. The mud for the walls of their fort, and I should say houses, but many are mere grass hives, is excavated from the tank at the bottom of the valley in which the village stands, the water of which is tolerably good but muddy. This last monsoon the rain was so heavy that it washed down part of the southern sand ridge, a quarter of a mile from the village. I went to examine it, but though the ridge has been nearly cloven through, nothing but sand and sand-clay is visible in a cleft near thirty feet high, and reaching a hundred yards.

N.B.—My dressing valet and another servant, who stopped behind and rode on my sandnee camel, lost their way *branching* off at the Dera Bet, somewhat westerly to Vingar, five or six kos from this, and so came up two or three hours after their proper time. Hence, directions would seem needful for strangers. I observed no other trace of route as I came along, but they describe the Vingar road as a well travelled one.

Thermometer in my tent, 3 P.M., 75°. Deepla, Thursday, 15th January 1852.

Thermometer at $4\frac{1}{2}$ A.M., in my tent at Baliaree 49° , outside 43° . Did not leave it, however, till 6, mounting my sandnee camel driven by Mr. Pithoo, and reaching Deepla, six kos, at 9 A.M., this giving four-miles-an-hour pace. The country the whole way the same as that described. A succession of ridges and vallies all of sand, but tolerably well sprinkled over with bushes and tufts of coarse grass; about half way passed, leaving on the right hand a small salt lake, so my guide the Khosa horseman told me; but I observed duck and other *fresh-water* birds upon it, and a little further on, close by on the left hand, a larger lake, called Sun, which he said was saltier, with no vestige of life on it, but so singularly placid that I could not observe the line in some places between the opposite hills and their shadow. Passed on the road only one miserable-looking hamlet, and neither overtook nor met a single traveller.

Deepla is the chief town of the district, and the seat of a Kardar; it has the remains of two mud forts, the walls rendered less crumbling by roots and trunks of trees, though where the wood came from is a puzzle. They were thrown down I was told by the British force, that occupied this during the late Sind war. The town is a mere village, a perfect kaffir krawl, containing 135 huts, low mud walls and sloping bee-hive thatch: some are flat roofed. Under this *metropolis* are two Zillas, viz. those of Deepla, or, as the Kardar informs me, Deepla and Bilharee, more commonly called, though not so spelt, Baliaree; it controls 224 villages, but 100 of these are insignificant cowherd hamlets, and the villages themselves in any other country would be deemed so also. The staple of the country is bajree and wheat. The kardar is an intelligent young Joonagur Rhadunpoor Nagur Bramin, named Prabhoo Lál, distantly related, he tells me, to my friends the Gaikwar Mujmoodar of Kattaywar, Bidas and Kallian Rao. Small bodies of the Khosa horse are stationed here, and at Baliaree, in support of authority, and for general police purposes. The country was formerly a nest of thieves, but English rule has established order for anarchy.

Pithoo, who drove me hither, told me two things new to me, to wit:—1st, that bears eat mice; 2nd, that the camel knows no home however fed there, but when put out to graze, wanders anywhere. As to the first fact, he had been an eye-witness. On asking the owner of a bear brought to Bhooj, what he fed him on, he replied, "You shall see him catch his own game;" whereupon he took the beast to the nearest rat-holes. The bear began his operations by filling up several

with his claws, after which he put his muzzle to one hole and began blowing and bellowing; almost in an instant three rats ran out as it were into his month. If this be a true tale it seems new to zoologists.

In the evening the town's folk gathered round me after my stroll upon the ruins of the old fort, which I rather encouraged. The Khosas seem a manly race; none of the Hindoo servility, or even politeness, in their address; free-and-easy sort of fellows. One youth of twenty said, "I am Sirdar Khan," with an air as though I must know all about him. Not possessing this fulness of knowledge, I inquired, and was told that his father Shadee Khan was the leader of the band of seventeen who had all perished during the Nuggur Parker expedition, rather than surrender their arms after being taken prisoners. "In my father's time," the youth said, "we ate plenty of anything we wished to lay hands on: now I want service to enable me to eat." One man asked me if I knew a remedy for his sick horse; another for his sore foot. Two persons, originally landholders, now looked the picture of misery, brought about, they admitted, partly by opium, but mainly by their bad fate. None knew how to read or write, and there were no means of instruction in this capital of the western Thurr.

Friday, 16th January 1852. Wanga, pronounced Wunga, Bazar. Two or three wells, and as many huts somewhere near, but not visible, are called Somraee Khoe, $6\frac{1}{2}$ kos off. Here I took precautions to have some wood and hay ready at a resting place for horses and people on the tedious march of the day.

Left at 4 A.M. Thermometer outside tent 38° , but bitter cold and with a tendency downwards. This sandy country lasts for ten kos, and is of the same character as the rest, with rather more bushes—some growing even into trees, and the sand hills somewhat higher perhaps, though the path avoids them by a corkscrew direction. It is truly a tedious march for man and beast, camels to a certain extent excepted, so I rode all the way on my sanduce, with a new man as driver, one Mansingjee, a Soda Rajpoot, said to be skilful in camel matters, and therefore entertained at Deepla to drive and tend my suwaree camel. He certainly seems to understand the beast and its ways. Though only a Peon, and giving up his belt to a brother, yet is he a Soda, a petty landholder, and a camel-owner. I find him a manly, intelligent fellow, and doubt not we shall get on well together. It was benumbingly cold, and shortly after dawn, "We must get off," said he, "for

I cannot feel the camel string." Down we squatted, and he and the Khosa horsemen had a fire lighted in no time, which I enjoyed as well as they—the camel meanwhile being tied, so that he might feed on an adjoining bush.

"Sun," I find, means any salt lake; and this episode occurred by the edge of the Oorud ka Sun, about eight miles on the way, near Somaree Khoe, above alluded to. We passed two others, where we again had a warming. Notwithstanding the cold, my Khosa guide kept chanting snatches of a song to beguile the way, like a free-and-easy cavalier of olden time. The last sand ridge forming the barrier of the Thurr is called Doho, or Drobara. We descended this at 10 A.M., and found the low, flat country of Sind spread out before us without a break on its level horizon, save a tree or two here and there higher than the bushes scattered thickly over the plain.

To my surprise I found a broad opening for a roadway, cut through this up to the very verge of the sand barrier, and continuing all the way onward. A mile or so off we reached a hamlet, once worthy the name of a village, called Suyudka Got. The Suyuds came out—they seemed plain-speaking men, civil without cringing. They were ruined, they said, from the stoppage of water since the time of the Meers, when they were flourishing fields, where now there was only jungle. I perceived traces of water-courses, and wondered to see artificial irrigation brought thus far from the parent stream of the Indus.

Wunga Bazar is two kos from the sand hills, built on a dry river bed, called the Pooran, filled with vegetable crops, but no water; I took it for a broad canal, but the Kotwál informs me it is a natural river bed. A comfortable roomy travellers' halting-house has here been built of mud, and flat roofed, but substantial, with an ingeniously-constructed fire-place, out-house, and walled courts. Very creditable this and the roadway to the Sind authorities generally, or Hyderabad Collector especially,—who would have expected to find traces of civilization thus soon reaching to this Ultima Thull? But here they also complain of want of water since the British rule began.

From what my camel-drivers (and others) told me, the custom of selling their daughters is universal amongst the Sodas. One was worth several camels, and even a poor man must raise a camel or two for a Soda wife. He greatly blamed the custom, "But you see," said he, "we are no better than animals,—who else would live in such a land? You don't call this country,—'tis only sand." I did not see tokens of

more than half-a-dozen grain fields throughout my morning's ride, or rather the daylight portion of it. But the rat-holes were as numerous as ever: the whole surface of the country is pierced like a sieve. After witnessing this, I can now fully understand the invasion of Kattywar some seventy years ago, that has created an era called, The Rat Year, "Oondriya no Sal;" when, as is related, nothing could stop the host of rats, fire and trenches being alike extinguished and filled up, and a famine produced by the ravages of the countless survivors.

Mansingjee informs me that the proprietary rights of the Thurr were thus divided:—

The Deepla Kardarut, one-half Sodas; the other half Nasrees and Raormas: both Magsleman Tribes, in nearly equal proportions.

The Mitree and Parker Kardaruts all Sodas. The Kotwal here tells me that the Pooran is only not filled with water, because of accumulation of mud; that Rs. 8,000 would clear it, and with Rs. 2,000 a second year, leave but trifling expense for future years. That he cannot calculate the proceeds accruing to Government, viz. one-third of the crops, but that they must be many thousands; this seems strange if true. This village contains about eighty huts, flat-roofed mud cells chiefly.

ART. VI.—*Remarks on a portion of the Eastern Coast of Arabia between Muscat and Sohar.* By Lieutenant W. M. PENGELLEY, H.M.I.N., British Agent at Muscat. [*Presented by Government.*]

[Read before the Society, October 17th, 1861.]

THE petty jurisdiction over the northern part of Oman having recently undergone alteration, it will be necessary to note the present dimensions of the districts supervised by the "Walys" (deputy, or subordinate governors) residing in the chief towns on the Battnah coast.

Four of the abovenamed officials are located between Core, Culbah and Muscat (namely at Sohar, Burka, Seeb, and Muttrah), whose duties are to decide in all minor offences; those of a more serious kind being referred to the capital to be adjudged by the "Wazeer" or "Kady" according to the nature of the case.

The above towns are supposed to be the centre of districts; the jurisdiction of the "Waly" extending north and south, namely, the "Waly" of Sohar (Seyf bin Suliman, late "Waly" of Sahm and Kha-boorah) from Core Culbah to Kadeirah, a distance of nearly one hundred miles. The "Waly" of Burka (Seyd Saeed bin Mahommed) from Kadeirah southward midway to Seeb (about forty miles), and the "Waly" of Seeb (Seyd Saeed bin Hamad), from the latter extremity south to Muttrah about the same distance.

The authority of a "Waly" diminishes in proportion as it may be called into exercise at a distance from the coast, where culprits are sometimes arraigned before Arab chiefs, by whom disputes or misdemeanors are settled with but little regard either to justice or equity. Instances of the above too frequently occur, kindling ill-feeling and engendering warfare between various Arab tribes and the legitimate ruler of the country.

"Walys" are commonly chosen from amongst the older inhabitants, and elected without regard to affluence or social position, but simply from character as to probity and intelligence, coupled with a

due amount of attention to the forms of the Mahomedan faith. They appear to be esteemed by the people, and afford general satisfaction, as not a murmur reached my ears, though I discreetly yet sedulously endeavoured to ascertain from the "felaheen," or poorer class, if any causes of discontent at the form of government, or complaints against the "Walys" individually, existed.

The general aspect of the country between Muscat, Burka, and Sohar is level, as the mountains in no part approach the coast within a journey of from one to two days.

Practical cultivation is adopted only in exceptional cases; the husbandman on sowing being usually content with irrigating the soil and leaving the result to nature.

Fresh water, everywhere plentiful on this coast, is obtained from wells, many of which have been sunk a few yards only from the beach.

To a casual observer there is but little variety in foliage of either trees or shrubs. The former, with the exception of the date, are rare. A stunted thorny mimosa abounds in the desert, and thinly skirts the edge of the cultivated belt of land parallel to the line of coast. The mango is to be met with at Seeb and Sohar; but the fruit, for lack of cultivation and grafting, is of an inferior order. A few cocoa-nut, lime, and almond-trees complete the arborescous catalogue. Some specimens here and there of "adonsonia," and other trees of a grotesque appearance, the nomenclature of which unfortunately I am ignorant of. Fruit, in its season, is abundant, and deemed by the natives to be very wholesome. Dates, pomegranates, peaches, and grapes are plentiful; they are imported to the market of Muscat from Rastak, Smael, Nakhil, and other towns in the interior.

Vegetables are scarce at all times; good onions, pumpkins, and bhendys are procurable, but only in small quantities; which may be accounted for by the fact of the mass of people subsisting solely on fish and dates, the former taken diurnally in the vicinity of the beach in such abundance as occasionally to exceed even the magnitude of the demand.

There are eight descriptions of animals only, both wild and domestic; in this part of Oman, horses, camels, asses, bullocks, goats, gazelle, hares, and a few pariah dogs; and though the country by nature in most part is admirably adapted for wheeled conveyances, none of the above (save in the artillery), are used for draft—goods being invariably transported on the backs of asses and camels. Horses are scarce; the

only good ones are imported from Quies, Bussorah, and Baghdad, and ridden by the irregular soldiery, and a few of the more wealthy inhabitants.

An extremely singular-looking boat is in use by the fishermen on this coast, in which they trust themselves in all weathers, and sometimes perform voyages of from fifty to a hundred miles. It is constructed entirely from the stripped branches of the date, which (subsequent to a month's immersion in sea-water) are sewn together in the form of a boat. They are sharp at either end, and have a double flat bottom: the upper is used as a kind of deck on which the fishermen seat themselves. Necessarily the sea percolates freely through all parts, but the extreme buoyancy of the branches readily supports a crew of two men, together with, at times, a considerable cargo of fish. These boats are called by the natives (شاشه) "shasbah," and are propelled by two paddles, assisted occasionally by a small sail.

Burka is noted throughout Oman for the skill with which some of its inhabitants can trace footsteps. An individual was brought to me who, I was informed, supported himself and family in the above manner. He was able readily to distinguish the difference between the foot-prints of a man or woman, boy or girl; and I was informed he seldom or never failed either in tracing a robber, or restoring to the owner any animal which might have strayed for miles into the desert. This kind of business is termed "athr."

The town contains about 3,000 reed and mat-houses, to which may be added one-fifth of the above number, constructed of rubble masonry, one or two only being chunammed.

The fort, which is built close to the beach, is the only building worthy the name of such. It has a time-worn appearance, and is evidently in a tottering condition; probably it would be seriously damaged by the fire of its own guns, if shotted. There are seventeen pieces of ordnance mounted (12 and 24-pounders.), but none can be said to be effective.

Throughout the summer Burka is full of inhabitants, at which time it is garrisoned by about 400 fighting men. During the date season, from June to August, all who are able quit Muscat. The weaver puts aside his loom, the boatman hauls up his boat, and high and low lend their aid in gathering in the crop of dates, in which all are interested; for with scarce an exception those who have a dollar to spare invest the same in the purchase of a date-tree.

The "kharaḡ" or tribute to the state, being one-tenth the product of the tree should, if efficiently levied, yield a good revenue. Formerly such was the case, but of late years it has not been rigidly enforced, and the people tender almost what they please. For example, in the year 1855 the tax on the date crop between Shinas and Kha-boorah, a distance of about 55 miles, yielded 35,000 dollars, and at that time from 30 to 35,000 dollars was the annual average. Now, although the fruit-bearing trees have considerably increased in number, only 14,000 dollars are tendered to and accepted by the state for the same portion of country.

The amount of business transacted daily in the Bazar of Burka is insignificant, being essentially retail. Here, as elsewhere in Omān, the ready cash is all in the hands of the Banyans, who ostensibly keep small shops for the sale of piece-goods, grain, &c. I am informed, however, it is not to trade that the majority of these people look for their returns; but in advancing money on arms, ornaments, wearing apparel, &c., or in other words, as "pawnbrokers;" and those who enter Omān penniless, after three or four years' residence, either return to Cutch with a fair competency or set up as merchants in a regular way. They appear well contented with the country in its present condition, and having neither income nor any other description of tax to discharge, are disposed to be somewhat lavish in their praises of Arab government; forgetting to attribute their freedom and security to the inadequately-esteemed fact of their being the subjects of Great Britain. The Government, on its part desirous of encouraging settlers from India of the Banyan caste, readily afford them protection; and as far as I have yet been able to observe, are inclined rather to overlook their faults than to oppress them in the slightest degree, aware, doubtless, that the sinews of war are imported to the country by these followers of peace, and precursors of plenty. Should the Banyans, as a body, ever quit this part of Arabia, I am of opinion that serious embarrassment would be the result; it being questionable if in their absence the Government could satiate the unreasonable and vexatious demands for monetary succour which are too commonly made by powerful Arab tribes.

The Battnah coast has the repute of being usually unhealthy, especially, with reference to Europeans. It possesses the advantage, however, during the summer months of being considerably cooler than Muscat, particularly at night; and the accompanying register, which

has been kept with strict attention, shows that the thermometer at the hottest time of the year never indicates a high temperature, except when a westerly or hot wind blows. Happily these are infrequent, the prevailing breezes being east and north-easterly. The Arabs consider the months of May, June, and July to be healthy (which I found to be the case), but immediately the dates are plucked from off the trees, fever commences. A practical illustration of the latter statement also, both as regards myself and servants, unhappily convinced me of its truth, and the repeated applications for quinine from the town's people demonstrated the prevalence of the malady. Rain, during the summer, seldom falls; but its absence is compensated for by the extremely heavy dews at night, and the frequent fogs, dense mists, and humid atmosphere during the greater part of the day. I observed the latter commenced about the beginning of August, or just as the dates were being gathered, which may probably account for the wild native idea attributing the presence of fever to the act of plucking the fruit.

Days of the Month.	Moon's Phases.	TEMPERATURE IN THE SHADE AND DEPRESSION OF MOIST BULB.													Aneroïd Barometer at Noon.	RAIN.	WIND.		APPEARANCE OF ATMOS- PHERE, &c.	SEER { Latitude 23° 41' N. Longitude 58° 15' E.
		SUNRISE.			NOON.			SUNSET.			9 P.M.									
		Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Wet.	Dry.	Difference.	Direction.			Force.			
15	c	96	75	21	99-30	74-30	5	93	83	10	82-30	93	10-30	inch.	None.	K.Wif.	1	Dry hot wind, cirri, Ther. at noon in sun 110°, wet bulb 78°. Dry hot wind, cirro cumulus, heavy dew at night.		
16	c	90	82	8	98-30	71-30	7	96-30	78	8-30	75	93	18	°76	"	W.	1	Ditto do.		
17		87	77	10	97	79-30	17-30	96-30	81	5-30	82-30	92-30	10	°70	"	W.	2	Cirri, heavy dew, P.M. clear.		
18		86	81	5	91-30	86-30	5	89	84	5	83	89	6	°70	"	E.	1	Ditto.		
19	d	86	81-30	4-30	89-30	83	6-30	89	81	8	81	88	7	°76	"	"	2	Cumulostratus,		
20		85	80	5	90	83	6	88	82	6	82	88-30	6-30	°73	"	"	1	Ditto.		
21		86	80	6	91	84	7	89	83	6	83	89	6	°68	"	"	1	Cirri, dew.		
22		83	83	5	92	85	7	91	84	7	84	90	6	°66	"	"	2	Do. heavy dew.		
23	o	89	84	5	92	86	6	90	84	6	84	90	6	°68	"	"	2	Do.		
24		85	82-30	2-30	91	85	7	89	83	6	84	89	5	°74	"	N.E.	3	Do.		
25		87	83	4	90	83	7	87	83	4	83	89	6	°78	"	"	3	Cirrostrati, dew.		
26		87	81-30	5-30	88	82	6	87	81-30	6-30	82	86	4	°74	"	E.	2	Ditto.		
27		84	80-30	2-30	90	83	7	87	83	4	83	87	4	°74	"	"	2	Cirro cumulus, dew.		
28		85	80	5	89-30	83	6-30	85-30	81	4-30	82	85	3	°72	"	"	2	Ditto P.M. clear, heavy dew.		
29		83	80	3	88	82	6	86	81	5	82	85-30	3-30	°74	"	"	2	Cirri, Do.		
30	c	89-30	80-30	3	89	84	5	89	83	6	83	89	6	°74	"	"	2			

Meteorological Register for the Month of July.—Seeb, N.E. Coast of Arabia, 1861.

Days of the Month.	Moon's Phases.	TEMPERATURE IN THE SHADE AND DEPRESSION OF MOIST BULB.												Aneroïd Barometer at Noon.	Rain.	Wind.		APPEARANCE OF ATMOSPHERE.	SEEB. { Lat. 23° 41' N. Long. 58° 15' E.
		SUNRISE.			NOON.			SUNSET.			9 P.M.					Direction.	Force.		
		Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.						
1	A	87	84	3	93	85	8	95	83	12	94	80	14	N. E.	2	Cirri, heat very oppressive.			
2		93	79	14	98-30	83-30	15	96	81	15	96			W.	1	Do. observed a large comet bearing N. 28° E. near Polar Star.			
3		95	79	16	98-30	83	5-30	100	80	20	99			"	2	Cirri, from 10 P.M. to 2 A.M. very strong westerly breezes with parching atmosphere.			
4		95	78	17	98-30	85	13-30	100	80	20	99	80	19	"	4	Clear.			
5		97	78	19	102	83	19	97	84	13	100	82	18	S. W.	2	Do. hot wind.			
6		98	80-30	7-30	102	85	17	102	83	19	100	83	17	"	4	Cirri, very hot at night.			
7		98	81	7	102	85	17	100-30	84-30	16	100	82	18	"	4	Do.			
8		97	81-30	5-30	101	84	17	98	88	10	96	88	8	"	2	Do.			
9		94-30	82	2-30	97	88	9	98	84	14	97	82	15	"	2	Cirrocumuli, dew at night.			
10		95-30	79-30	16	100	85	15	95	88	7	95	88	7	"	2	Do. do.			
11		92-30	87	5-30	89	84	5	88	83	5	88	83	5	E.	3	Do. very cool at night.			
12		89-30	80	3-30	87-30	82	5-30	87-30	81-30	6	85	81	4	"	2	Do. heavy dew.			
13		84-30	81	3-30	87	83	5	89	80	9	88	79	9	"	2	Do. do.			
14		85	81	4	87	83	4	85	81	4	86	80-30	5-30	"	4	Cumuli, agreeable weather.			
15		83-30	80	3-30	89-30	82-30	7	83-30	80	3-30	85	80	5	"	4	Do. do.			
16	P	86	81	5	89-30	81-30	8	87	80	7	87-30	81	6-30	"	3	Do. do.			
17		84-30	80-30	4	87-30	83-30	4	89	82	7	88-30	82-30	6	"	2	Do. heavy dew.			
18		85	83	2	89-30	84	5-30	89	83	7	89	82	7	"	1	Do. do.			

Meteorological Register for part of July and August.—Burka, N.E. Coast of Arabia, 1861.

Days of the Month.	Moon's Phases.	TEMPERATURE IN THE SHADE AND DEPRESSION OF MOIST BULB.										WIND.	RAIN.	Direc- tion.	Force.	APPEARANCE OF ATMOS- PHERE.	{ Lat. 23° 44' N. Burka. { Long. 57° 55' E.			
		SUNRISE.			NOON.			SUNSET.										9 P.M.		
		Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.							Wet bulb.	Difference.	
19		86	84	2	80	85-30	3-30	88	84	4	88-30	83	5-30	E.	2	Cumuli, heavy dew.	{ Lat. 23° 44' N. Burka. { Long. 57° 55' E.			
20		86-30	84	2-30	87	85	2	86	82-30	4-30	85-30	83	2	N.E.	3	Do. do.				
21	☉	84	82	2	85	83	2	84	82-30	1-30	83-30	82-30	1	E.	3	Do. do.				
22		83	80-30	3-30	83-30	80-30	3	84-30	82	2-30	83-30	81-30	2	"	3	Do. do.				
23		83	81	2	84	82-30	1-30	84	82-30	1-30	83-30	83	1-30	"	2	Do. do.				
24		83-30	82	1-30	87	83	4	84-30	82-30	2	84-30	83	1-30	"	2	Cirri do.				
25		83-30	82-30	1	86	84	2	85	83	2	84-30	81	3-30	N.E.	2	Cumuli and nimbi, heavy dew.				
26		83	82	1	85	83	2	84-30	81	3-30	84	80	4	"	2	Do. do.				
27		83	80	3	87-30	81	6-30	87-30	81	6-30	86	83	7	E.	4	Do. do.				
28		85-30	83-30	2	85	83	2	84-30	83	1-30	84	83	1	"	3	Do. do.				
29	☾	83-30	82	1-30	85	82-30	2-30	84-30	82	2-30	84	82	2	"	2	Do. do.				
30		84	83	1	85	83	2	85-30	83-30	2	86	84	2	"	2	Cirri				
31		84	83	1	86	85	1	80-30	74	6-30	82-30	76-30	6	N.W.	1	Do. hot wind.				
Aug. 1		86	72	14	90-30	86	4-30	92	88-30	3-30	92	88	4	"	2	Do.				
2		86	81	5	89-30	88	1-30	89	87	2	86-30	86-30	3-30	E.	2	Cumuli, dew at night.				
3		87	85-30	2-30	87	84-30	2-30	86-30	83	3-30	87	83-30	3-30	"	3	Do. do.				
4		85-30	82	3-30	85-30	82-30	3	85-30	83	2-30	85-30	83	2-30	"	2	Do. do.				
5		86	83	3	86	84	2	87-30	84	3-30	87	84	3	"	2	Cirri, heavy dew, at Sohar.				
6	●	86	83-30	2-30	86-30	84	2-30	86-30	83-30	3	86	83	3	"	2	Cumuli do.				
7		87	82	5	86	83	3	86	83	3	85-30	83	2-30	"	3	Do. do.				

Meteorological Register for part of July and August.—Burka, N.E. Coast of Arabia, 1861.

Days of the Month.	Moon's Phases.	TEMPERATURE IN THE SHADE AND DEPRESSION OF MOIST BULB.										Aneroid Barometer at Noon.	RAIN.	WIND.	APPEARANCE OF ATMOSPHERE.	BURKA. { Lat. 30° 44' N. long. 57° 55' E.	
		SUNRISE.		NOON.		SUNSET.		9 P.M.									
		Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.	Dry bulb.	Wet bulb.	Difference.							
8	☾	85° 30'	81° 30'	4	86°	82°	4	86°	82° 30'	3° 30'	85° 30'	83° 30'	2° 00'	80	None	E.	Cumuli { Lat. 24° 22' N. Do. { Long. 56° 58' E.
9		85° 30'	81° 30'	4	86° 30'	82° 30'	4	86°	82°	4	85° 30'	83° 30'	2° 00'	80	"	"	Do.
10		86° 30'	81° 30'	5	86°	81°	5	84° 30'	80° 30'	4	84°	82°	2° 00'	84	"	"	Do.
11		83°	79° 30'	3° 30'	84° 30'	80° 30'	4	85°	81°	4	85°	83°	2° 00'	84	"	"	Cirri.
12		83° 30'	80°	3° 30'	85°	80° 30'	4° 30'	86°	83° 30'	3° 30'	87°	83°	4° 00'	78	"	"	Do. heavy dew.
13		84°	80°	4	87°	83°	4	84°	81°	3	83°	81°	2° 00'	70	"	"	Do. at Burka.
14		84° 30'	81°	3° 30'	87° 30'	81° 30'	6	84° 30'	82°	2° 30'	84°	82°	2° 00'	72	"	"	Do.
15		84° 30'	81°	3° 30'	86° 30'	81°	5° 30'	85°	81° 30'	3° 30'	84° 30'	81° 30'	3° 00'	73	"	"	Cirri, very heavy dew.
16		84°	81° 30'	3° 30'	87°	81° 30'	5° 30'	84° 30'	81°	3° 30'	85°	81°	4° 00'	74	"	"	Do.
17		84°	80° 30'	3° 30'	85° 30'	82°	3° 30'	84° 30'	80° 30'	4	85° 30'	80° 30'	5° 00'	74	"	"	Do.
18		83° 30'	80°	3° 30'	85°	81° 30'	3° 30'	85°	81°	4	84°	82°	2° 00'	72	"	"	Do.
19		83° 30'	80° 30'	3	85° 30'	81° 30'	4	84° 30'	82°	2° 30'	84°	82°	2° 00'	70	"	"	Cumuli and nimbi.
20		83°	80°	3	85°	81° 30'	3° 30'	84°	80°	4	84°	80°	4° 00'	70	"	"	Ditto.
21	☉	83° 30'	78° 30'	5	85°	81° 30'	6° 30'	83° 30'	79°	5° 30'	84°	80°	4° 00'	70	"	"	Cirri.
22		83°	78°	5	84° 30'	78°	6° 30'	84°	80°	4	84°	80°	4° 00'	72	"	"	Do.
23		84°	80°	4	85°	81°	4	84°	80° 30'	4° 30'	85°	80°	5° 00'	74	"	"	Do.
24		83° 30'	80° 30'	3	85° 30'	82°	3° 30'	84°	81°	3	85°	81°	4° 00'	74	"	"	Do.

Abstract of Meteorological Registers.

MEAN TEMPERATURE at SEEB, from 15th to 30th June 1861.		MEAN TEMPERATURE at SEEB, from 1st to 18th July 1861.	
Mean temperature (by Fahrenheit Thermometer).	90° 04'	.....	92° 46'
Mean depression of wet bulb	89 19	.....	80 02
Mean of difference	6 27	.....	11 00
Mean of Aneroid Barometer at noon	29 in. 72	.....	29 in. 70
Maximum of temperature	99° 30'	.....	102° 00'
Minimum ditto	83 00	.....	83 30
Extreme depression of moist bulb	71 30	.....	78 00
BURKA, from 19th July to 4th August.		BURKA, from 18th to 24th Aug. 1861.	
Mean temperature	85° 49'	.....	84° 54'
Mean depression of wet bulb	79 45	.....	78 39
Mean of difference	2 52	.....	3 49
Mean of Barometer at noon	29 in. 70	.....	29 in. 72
Maximum of temperature	92° 30'	.....	87° 30'
Minimum ditto	83 00	.....	83 00
Extreme depression of wet bulb	72 00	.....	78 00
SOHAR, from 12th to 12th August.		BURKA, from 18th to 24th Aug. 1861.	
Mean temperature	86° 05'	.....	84° 54'
Mean depression of wet bulb	82 13	.....	78 39
Mean of difference	3 30	.....	3 49
Mean of Barometer at noon	29 in. 80	.....	29 in. 72
Maximum of temperature	87° 30'	.....	87° 30'
Minimum ditto	83 00	.....	83 00
Extreme depression of wet bulb	79 30	.....	78 00

(True Copies)

(Signed)

W. M. PENGELLEY,

British Agent, Muscat.

A. KINLOCH FORBES,

Acting Secretary to Government.

ART. VII.—*Memoir on Bahreyn.* By Lieutenant R. W. WHISH,
H.M.I.N.

[Read before the Society, November 21st, 1861.]

IN presenting the accompanying copy of a "Survey of Bahreyn Harbour, and the Khaur-el-Bab," it would seem advisable to describe the circumstances under which it was conducted, with a view of accounting for its apparent incompleteness and unfinished state.

I would therefore bring to notice that it was conducted whilst stationed in H.M.'s Steamer *Mahi*, I.N., to cruize between Bahreyn and Demam, to watch the movements of the Chiefs of those places ; and to report any acts of aggression on either side. In carrying out this duty I had an opportunity of examining a channel called the Khaur-el-Bab, between the Fasht-el-Yarrom and the Khaur-fasht, as also of testing the correctness of the present chart of Bahreyn, as supplied to the vessels on the station.

This channel, the Khaur-el-Bab, it would appear from Lieutenant Constable's report, published in 1856, was known to the surveyors of the Gulf, as also to the officers of the squadron some years since ; but no record of it appears, nor is it recognised, or exhibited in the existing chart of Bahreyn Harbour ; the Fasht-el-Yarrom being made to connect with the shore "dry at low water."

The passage through the Khaur-el-Bab, now proved to be available for navigation from the fact of H.M.'s Steamer *Semiramis*, I.N., with the vessels of the Persian Gulf Squadron in tow, having passed through in 1859, had been, as yet, withheld from the use of the Government vessels, I understand, by the jealousy of the Sheykh of Bahreyn, who had directed the pilots to report it unsafe and impracticable. It is of considerable importance, however, lying as it does, in a direct line between Bahreyn and Katiff, between which places there is constant traffic ; and it is available in all weathers, and at all seasons of the year. I have beat through against strong north winds under reduced sail in H.M.'s

H.M. Ship *Mahi*, I.N., and any sloop of war could do the same. It is moreover a saving of twenty miles upon the usual route round the head of the Yarrom; the latter being forty-five miles from Bahreyn to Katiff, and the former twenty-five miles from anchorage to anchorage, with the advantage of smooth water. To render the passage to Demam complete, however, a dangerous reef, lying to the westward of the Khaur-fasht, called the Chaschús, apparently *steep to*, should be examined and defined, as also the Neywah on the northern side of the passage.

When in tow of the *Semiramis* in the *Mahi*, as above, we passed in one cast from $2\frac{1}{2}$ fms. to $7\frac{1}{2}$ fms., this was on the northern edge of the Chaschús reef. The coast line, &c. from Demam to Tanhora, is far from correct, but I regret to say I am not in a position to furnish any amended plan of it from want of means. A place over which I was directed to keep a surveillance, called Sennabis, of the Boo-Felassur, is not shown in the "Chart of El Katiff," and is situated, when properly projected, on a reef shown as covered at high water. Lieutenant Constable in his memoir apologises for this plan of "El Katiff." These remarks have been simply advanced from the fact of its connection with the Khaur-el-Bab, as also that of its being far the most troublesome portion of the Gulf; continually demanding the presence of a vessel of the squadron to ensure order, and prevent disturbance.

Whilst pursuing the examination of the Khaur-el-Bab, I took the opportunity, as it presented itself, of testing the correctness of the Chart of Bahreyn Harbour, at present in use; and I found that, although it was sufficient to give some idea of the place, it was considerably out in detail.

The chart now presented is constructed on the plane scale, one inch to 2,000 yards, and has been plotted with every possible attention to accuracy. In addition to the soundings in the harbour, I have been able to furnish some idea of the country inland, the result of a trip that I made to Ruffar, and Jibbul Dukhan, the most elevated ground on the island of Bahreyn, on the summit of which I have erected a pyramid at the site of my station.

Altogether, the chart professes to be little more than a guide to a more minute and perfect survey on some future occasion, and it is as such, alone, that I venture to lay it before the public.

By a carefully-measured base, the true bearing of the Sheykh's house, at Manama (through which I have drawn the True meridian) from the highest pinnacle of the Jellahat al Bahreyn, or Portuguese

fort, was found to be S. $88^{\circ} 02' 30''$, E. distant 5,902 yards. The natives call this fort by several names,—Jellahat al Feringi, Jellahat Jibbleea, and Jellahat al Bahreyn, being the site of the ancient town, when Manama was only a fishing village. There is no record of the age of this fort, but it is very ancient and extensive, and there are characters in relief on the outside of some of the Bastions. On inspection, however, we found that these were of late date, probably stones originally belonging to some other building, used to repair the fort, as the characters appeared to be Arabic. In the centre of the fort, is a deep and well-built well, with only a little brackish water at the bottom, and the natives say that there is, or was, at one time, an underground communication between the fort and Gasseyr (light-house rock). This rock bears evident signs of once having been the site of some building, but the water is very shoal in its vicinity, nor could I trace anything to justify the appellation of the Portuguese Harbour.

Close to the eastward of the fort is the village of Karbabad, and between this and Manama, are the villages of Sennabis and Naim.

The configuration of the island to the southward, as exhibited in the printed chart, I take to be a mere conjecture; and I was told that any vessel could sail round the island, where she would find in some places as much as 60 fms. water, and if so, by far the deepest portion of the Gulf.

The armed pinnacle of the *Falkland*, when stationed there, made the circuit of the island as guard-boat, but no report was made of the capacity of the channels.

Sheykh Ali Bin Khalifa told me he would undertake to conduct the *Semiramis* round the island, and, I believe, it was once contemplated by her commander, although circumstances prevented it being carried into effect.

The road from Manama to Jibbul Dukhan leads through rich date plantations and gardens, in the direction of the Minarets, passing by which, you cross a backwater more or less fordable according to time of tide, and after proceeding about half a mile further through date gardens you emerge upon an open space, at first consisting of tumuli or mounds (probably the site of a large village or town), but gradually subsiding to a level plain, in some places swampy, till you come to a change in the character of the island. Ascending by a rocky path between steep cliffs 40 or 50 feet high, you now find yourself upon elevated ground, barren, and so stony, that none but the horses of the

country could be expected to proceed. The road continues in a gradual ascent till you arrive at the fort of Ruffar. Here, descending again into a vast crater surrounded on all sides by cliffs, the road leads for five miles over uneven ground of rocky formation to Jibbul Dookhan or Dukhan, a mass of rock standing almost alone in the centre of the crater. The surface of the soil between Ruffar and Jibbul Dukhan is strewed in some places with round stones, very much like what I have heard called "potato-stone" from its similarity to that vegetable. On breaking these, I found them hollow, having their concave side covered with beautiful crystallized spar. The outside being coated with a kind of lichen, gave the ground at a distance quite a green appearance. I am extremely sorry that I did not bring away some specimens, as I think they would have proved of geological interest. From the summit of Jibbul Dukhan I could discern nothing in the direction of Ras-el-Bhur (or the Land's End) but a barren sandy plain, with a frontage of cliffy land between it and the sea; but I was told that the island of Zuknoniyyeh (Zucnone of the chart) to the S.W^d. is visible on a clear day. I was enabled from this station and Ruffar to fix the villages of Zellag and Mahamir, and thus determine the breadth of the island between those places. There are some inferior elevations between Jibbul Dukhan and Ruffar, but I was unable, from want of means, to ascertain any heights above the sea level. Jibbul Dukhan is visible some distance off the port, and is a good mark for entering the harbour.

Ruffar is the sanitarium of Bahreyn, and is reported to be extremely healthy. In the village of Heneniyyeh, in the plain beneath the fort, is a very deep well, the water of which is considered to be the best on the island. It differs from that of Manama; the latter, the natives say, is light, whilst the former is heavy—terms either synonymous with hard and soft, or serving to express the different specific gravity. The younger portion of the Sheykh's families live at Ruffar where they are put to school, and learn military exercises, and, as we were informed, are kept out of mischief.

The fresh water springs in the vicinity of the island, from which it would appear to have been called ("Bahreyn," sea-springs), are worthy of notice; they are for the most part below the level of the sea, and are situated on the reefs fronting the shore, whilst some are always submerged.

At Saiyhee, a small rocky islet to the westward of Psateen village, there is a spring of fresh water which bubbles up into a basin in its

centre; at high water, during the prevalence of a N.W. the sea washes into the basin or reservoir and taints it; but at other times, the water thus collected, is perfectly fresh. Proceeding to the north-east we come to two springs, on the reef between the Islet of Khasaeft and the shore: these are only exposed at low water; further east again, are two more throwing jets through the rocky reef extending off the village of Galláli, called Kashásh, once protected by a tower or fort built on the reef, and called Yredi. Fresh water springs were also reported on Boo-Shaheen Islet, to the southward of this, but I had not opportunity of visiting them.

Near Maharrag fort is a spring with the walls of a fort or guard-house, still standing, close to it. It is called Boo-mahur; and the water, which is quite warm, is obtained by means of a bamboo with a hose attached to it. This spring is always covered at all times of tide.

There is another spring on the Khaur-fasht, having three feet over it at low water spring-tides, from which I obtained seven hundred (700) gallons of water in one day to fill up the vessel under my command.

Having procured a búm or boom (a large flat-bottomed boat for cargo), with a large wooden tank in it, at Bahreyn, I proceeded in the *Mahi* with it in tow to the Khaur-fasht, where I anchored within five hundred yards of the spring. I next got a large copper funnel, and after securing a pump hose to the neck of it, I placed it, inverted, over the spring, and blocked up all other means of escape with swabs. By this means the water was forced up through the hose into new canvas bags, with which I filled the tank in the búm. I tried also a spirit pump shipped on to the neck of the funnel, which answered extremely well, till the tide rising obliged me to have recourse to the former expedient. The water I procured was perfectly fresh, and all pronounced it to be far better than that supplied to the vessel at Bahreyn.

This spring is situated $6\frac{1}{2}$ or 6.25 miles from the nearest land. Portuguese fort and Marwaddi, dry sand in one, form a transit over the position of the spring, as also centre of Jibbul Dukhan on with a pyramidal tope of trees (which I called "transit tree"), but it is very difficult to find at high water if the sea surface is troubled at all.

I was told the following story in explanation of the numerous fresh water springs on and around the Island of Bahreyn. My informant commenced by telling me, that there were, at one time, no less than six hundred and sixty-six villages or towns on the island—and then proceeded to account for the springs as follows:—

"Once upon a time there was only one spring on the Island, which was situated not far from the present site of the Minarets; that a besieging army coming up from the S.W. proposed, previous to attacking the place with arms, to block up the spring, and thus cut off the supply of water from the inhabitants. In this they had hardly succeeded, when the water burst out in all the other springs now known, on and about the Island; and they point out a Musjid built, as they say, on the mound formed by the filling up of the original spring."

I landed several times on the Fasht-el-Yarrom to erect a flag as a mark for sounding the channel, and placed it on a rocky patch which was supposed by officers, who have previously reported its existence, to be the remains of a fort; but I could see no traces of anything like a building, although the natives say, that there was not only a fort, but that two (2) date trees grew there at one time; and they affirm that there is also a fresh-water spring in the vicinity. It is known by the name of Jellahat-el-Yarrom, and bears from the Portuguese Fort, N. 9°, W. 12° (true, i.e. not magnetic), distant 23,283 yards. The nearest approach to it is under Ras-el-S'lah, forming the northern side of the western entrance to the Khaur-el-Bab. Before leaving the station, I built a pyramid on the rocky patch, six feet above the level of high water mark.

I was unable to find any mark for entering the Khaur-el-Bab from the S.E., the pilot in beating from Bahreyn, invariably beat past the entrance—looking out for the Portuguese Fort coming in transit with Jibbul Dukhan, the vessel being then on the edge of the Yarrom: he then bore up about south, and rounded, what he called, the Jah'doom, being guided, as far as I could see, entirely by the soundings.

The ground north of the Portuguese Fort is very foul, with overfalls, and the pilots never borrow on that side of the harbour on that account: they call it all Leyah, from the rocky patch that is dry at low water, of that name.

As I have been in and out of Bahreyn Harbour several times, I feel authorised, from my experience, to make the following remarks:—Pseteen High Tree in transit with the western extreme of Jibbul Dukhan, or Gallali Tower south (or on with a clump of date trees to the south called Zimmee), appears to clear all dangers to the eastward of the Yarrom. This edge, as reported by Lieut. Constable, is very badly defined, and is dangerous in making the Port in thick weather, as it is almost out of sight of land.

The angle subtended by two objects, set on a sextant, is, though very seldom employed, frequently of more value in keeping a vessel out of danger, than hand-bearings; and thus Gallali Tower and Pseteen High Tree subtending an angle of 25° , seems to clear all foul ground off Semahi (or Arad Bluff) with this angle on, and Pseteen Tree south, you may steer S.W. by W. till Jibbul Dukhan comes on with the Minarets, when steer so as to keep them in one (or nearly south) till Saiyhee Islet comes on with Pseteen High Tree, then steer S. by E., looking out for the extreme of the rocky reef called Zirwán, which forms the northern boundary of the inner anchorage, till Saiyhee is seen opening out from Deyah Bluff (or the N.W. extreme of Maharrag Island), when haul in S.E. for the Sheykh's house at Manama, and anchor in from 3 to $2\frac{1}{2}$ fms. low water spring tides, as convenient. This is only applicable to vessels of light draught; heavier vessels would, obviously, have to remain outside Ras Zirwán, in the outer anchorage.

Bahreyn Harbour is a most difficult place to make in hazy weather, as the land being quite low, nothing is seen of it till shoal soundings are obtained, which are useless as a guide to the ship's position. The tide, too, runs strong off the mouth of the harbour about east and west.

These things considered, it seems best to make the harbour open from the N.E., and to that end, in coming from Bushire, to keep on the Persian Coast till abreast the Mutaáf (or Berdistan bank), and then stretch over to the Arab side. By this means you avoid a rocky patch with 3 fms. on it lying 50 miles north of Bahreyn in the direct line to Bushire, and make the harbour with the reefs equidistant on both sides.

The currents in the centre of the Gulf are very uncertain in direction, and strong at times. On one occasion in H. M.'s Steamer *Semirâmis*, E. N., we were steering from Bushire direct to Bahreyn, and made the head of the Fasht-el-Yarrom several miles to the westward of the direct line. I attribute this deviation from the course entirely to a strong N.W. set or current. This would be a most dangerous place to ground on, miles away from any assistance, and exposed to the whole fury of a N.W.

A survey of the Island of Bahreyn, and Dohat Selwah to the south, would be interesting; and as the present delineation of the Island and coast has been acknowledged to be little more than an "eye sketch," it would present almost a new field to those engaged in it. I doubt very much whether the inhabitants of that part of the Gulf would be found

very friendly, and should certainly suggest that the vessel so employed should either be fully equipped for service, or accompanied by a man-of-war.

Regretting that I am unable to give any statistical account of Bahreyn and its inhabitants, social, and political economy, &c., and trusting that the object of my feeble attempt to advance the cause of general, not to say scientific, information in the foregoing description may be appreciated with every apology for its shortcomings.

ART. VIII.—*Report on the Rise, Progress, and Results of the late Flood or Overflow of the Indus, which endangered the Towns of Shikarpoor and Jacobabad.* Presented by J. D. INVERARITY, Esq., C.S., Commissioner in Sind.

[Read before the Society, December 19th, 1861.]

No. 367 of 1861.

REVENUE DEPARTMENT.

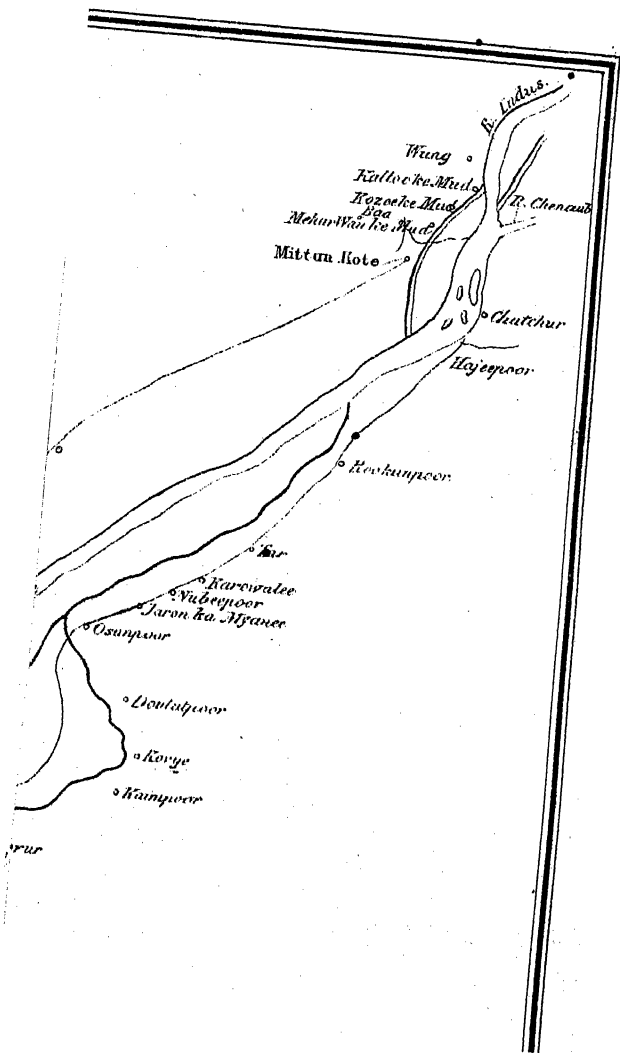
REPORT of the Collector of Shikarpoor regarding the present Flood in the northern portion of the Collectorate called for in the Commissioner's Memorandum, No. 919, dated 9th September 1861.

1. The Indus has not this year attained a level of more than 9 inches above that of the inundation of 1860. The greatest rise has been 12' 9" at the Bukkur Gauge, but this does not show the total rise above low-water about 4 feet more.

2. The *set* of the stream however has, during the whole of the season, from Kusmore down to Bukkur, been on to the right bank; and a far greater volume of water than usual has, in consequence, been poured down all the feeding canals, so much so indeed, that the Zemin-dars inform me that the "moke" or natural overflow has this year been greater than they have known it for many years.

3. Two flood streams burst over the country from the Indus. The first from above Kusmore flowed about 29th July, and after flooding vast tracts in the Jacobabad Districts north of the Bigaree Canal, burst the spoil banks of that large feeder, and passed on south into the Shikarpoor Talooka, meeting the second flood stream from a place called "Moramaree," close to the mouth of, and north of the Sind Canal. This second stream commenced flowing on 9th August.

4. The two streams combined, forming a volume of water (5) five miles in width, and varying from 3 to 5 feet in depth, then swept across the country in a south-south-easterly direction.



5. The flood about the 18th August not getting sufficient passage through the bridges on the Jacobabad road, between the villages of Lodra and Kote Sooltan, between which the roadway is carried over low ground on a Bund with certain waterways, burst through in three places and destroyed three bridges. The Jacobabad road has been flooded for about 12 miles, and boats have been stationed for the passage of the Post; all other traffic being cut off.

6. Captain Pym has informed me that Rupees 12,000 will be required to put this portion of the road in repair.

7. The flood approached within (5) five miles of the city of Shikarpoor. For its protection there exist two Bunds, the "Mirza Bund" close to and north of the city, and the "Lodra Bund" (5) five miles north. As no such flood had occurred for a generation, these bunds had fallen into disrepair, and for 3 days there was imminent danger of the flood breaking through, when the whole station and lower part of the city would have been destroyed. By employing gangs of men night and day on both bunds they were kept intact, and the danger was averted.

8. The flood streams have tailed into low land in the Nowshera Talooka, near Khyree-ka-Ghurree. About 14,500 beegas of Kurreef have been destroyed, but 65,000 beegas* of good land have been submerged, and will be available for rubbee crops.

9. In the village of Abad Tuppa Tairo, damage has been done to the value of Rupees 500, and the Thanna Dhurmsala and an old Fort have been destroyed. At Abdal Tuppa Kote Sooltan, cattle and sheep, value Rupees 50, were drowned at night. In the Nowshera Talooka damage has been done to three small villages to the value of Rupees 200.

10. The roads from Shikarpoor to the mouth of the Sind, to Jacobabad, to Kusmore, and to Jaghun, are still closed to all traffic, except on horseback. Travellers from Jacobabad are obliged to make a detour *via* Ruttadhera.

11. The flood is still flowing, though with less violence, and all danger is over. The Indus is however unprecedentedly full for the late period of the season, and the whole of the canals are still running.

FREDERICK PHILLIPS, Captain,

Collector of Shikarpoor.

Collector's Office, Shikarpoor, 24th September 1861.

* Approximate area, the country still under water. Probably the area is far greater.

No. 602 OF 1861.

PUBLIC WORKS DEPARTMENT.

From

Major W. L. MEREWETHER, C.B.,

Political Superintendent, and
Commandant in the Frontier District, Sind.

To

J. D. INVERARITY, Esquire,

Commissioner in Sind.

SIR,

Dated 2nd November 1861.

As requested in your Memorandum, No. 919, of the 9th September last, I have the honour to report that, the overflow from the Indus, in the Frontier District, has been greater this year than it was last, even though the rise of the river has only been an average one, and, according to the guage at Bukkur, about the same as last year.

2. In 1860, the highest rise above low water level was, on the 16th August, 12 feet 3 inches. In 1859, the highest was about the same; but in July, having gradually increased from the 1st, when it was 11 feet 8 inches; after the 16th the river began to fall, till on the 31st it was 11 feet 3 inches only. In 1861, the highest rise was, on the 3rd September, 12 feet 4 inches, having been 11 feet 6 inches on the 16th August. The water fell rapidly after attaining the maximum.

3. For some years past, the river has been eating steadily into the right bank at several points, viz. between Kusmore and Gehilpoor, Gehilpoor and Budanee, and Khaee and Gobla. Large, almost semi-circular pieces with radii of from two to three miles have been cut out. The new town of Budanee, which was laid out by me in the beginning of 1855, and then considered quite safe, has long been carried away. New Gobla, formed the following year, some distance within the old site, has also gone.

4. In all such rivers as the Indus, the beds are gradually raised by the amount of deposit, which is annually left throughout its course: the ground on the immediate banks is raised also: the distant lands retain their low level. The general course of the Indus is S.S.W. Sukkur, geographically, is far below Jacobabad, but the average fall of the country from the former to the latter is nearly five inches a mile.

5. The result of the continued and extensive erosion in one particular direction, such as is described in paragraph 3, is to penetrate through the natural bounds, formed by the raised banks, and for the water then to find an easy and unimpeded passage to the low country, even though the river has not exceeded its ordinary average height.

6. This has been the case during the past two seasons in the Frontier Districts, and caused floods, such as tradition even tells not of. These, without any artificial means of prevention being adopted, may not occur again, for it generally happens that, within the large bays, cut out by the action of the water, islands are formed which protect the main land from further encroachment, and turn the force of the river perhaps to the opposite banks, or it makes for itself a straight course by cutting away the lower portion of the semi-circle.

7. The flood began to show itself about the end of June, when the river, by the Bukkur guage, had risen above 10 feet. It filled the Sind hollow, itself an old branch of the Indus, and, overflowing its banks from Hybut and Kundkote down to Ghowspeer and Shereghur, passed steadily and quietly on its westward course, till on the 28th July it met and was checked by the Sonewah, a canal running from the Biggarree due north, having high and strong banks. The pressure, however, was so great, it soon crossed this, reached Meerpoor, six miles further west, on the 3rd August, and by the 29th of that month, had come as far as the Noorwah, only three miles to the eastward of Jacobabad. This canal also, an offshoot from the Biggarree, has a nearly northerly course, the flood came on it perpendicularly. Had the western bank given way, and if the flood had lasted much longer, it must have done so, the water would have continued its course with great force, much increased by the temporary restraint, and the cantonment and town of Jacobabad would have been in imminent peril. Extensive bunds would alone have saved it, and there would have been little time to have prepared them.

8. Fortunately, through the judicious measures adopted by Captain Briggs, Assistant Political Superintendent, who was on the spot, and was constant in attentive watching, the pressure on the western bank near Jacobabad was lessened. Openings were made on both sides of the Noorwah, where it crossed a large natural hollow to the north of Jacobabad. This lessened the water in the canal, and allowed of the flood being drained into, and down it. The mouth of the Noorwah was then closed, shutting it off from the Biggarree, and only the flood water

admitted into the canal. By this means the water was got somewhat under control, and carried off into low safe places. When these were all filled, the flood must have gone on.

9. Previously two openings had been made in the west bank of the upper portion of the Noorwah, near Beloochabad (as shown in the map appended) to let the flood cross into low land about Abad and Janecdera, to divert it from Jacobabad. The former of these two villages was nearly washed away, the latter not injured, as the openings were again closed on the mouth of the Noorwah being secured, and the water did not go so far.

10. At this time, all to the eastward of the Noorwah, from the bridge on the Ooch road to the Biggaree, some sixteen miles, was, as far as the eye could see, one large sheet of water, from two to three feet deep, and this extended, with more or less of breadth, the whole way to Gobla and Budanee, on the Indus—the former sixty, the latter sixty-eight miles distant. Though the river began to fall after the 3rd September, it was not till the 8th that any perceptible difference occurred in the level of the flood near Jacobabad.

11. Some injury was done to the Kurreef crops, by their being submerged, but the Zemindars will not lose, as from the Government Revenue being taken yearly from the land, not the crop, the more extensive and more profitable Rubbee returns will amply repay them. The damaged fields were principally in the Meerpoor and Moobarickpoor Tuppahs.

12. Thirteen villages and hamlets have been washed away in the same Tuppahs, but as the houses are of the simplest and most temporary order, and valuables so scant as to require little time in their removal, the total amount of loss to the inhabitants, Rupees 1,803-4, shown in Appendix A, is very trifling, compared to what it would have been in any other country.

13. The increase in Rubbee cultivation this season will be very great, and grants of land for one year have been freely given to applicants who wish, and have the means to cultivate beyond their present holdings. When inspecting the Noorwah, the other morning, I found wheat and mustard fields where, three months ago, the villages of Alipoor and Surkey-ke-Koo were.

14. The outposts of Kundkote and Tungwanee were again surrounded by water; but when the new lines were built last year, broad bunds

were made on all four sides, so that the flood did not enter them directly as before. At Kundkote, from the lightness of the soil, or want of superincumbent weight, some water got inside the bund by percolation, but the base of the walls being built of good pukka brick, the lines have not suffered, I believe, beyond sinking a little.

15. As soon as the country to the eastward is passable, I propose proceeding to the banks of the Indus to see if anything can be done at a small cost to prevent the recurrence of such unmanageable flooding. From all I can learn, I believe this will now be possible.

16. Much "extraordinary" damage has been done to the roads and bridges over which the flood passed; and the bridge over the Biggaree, near Turt-ke-Musjid, is so much injured, that it will have to be taken down and rebuilt. The banks of the Sonewah and Noorwah canals will require extra repairs, and strengthening at the places where the flood broke across, or openings were made to allow of the escape of the water.

17. When Estimates for road repairs and canal clearances were submitted, these extra demands were not anticipated, only ordinary circumstances provided for. I would beg that sanction for the expenditure of the undermentioned sums, in excess of the amount previously asked for, may be allowed :—

1. For extra repairs to Trunk and Cross Roads, damaged by the floods	Rs. 1,000
2. Rebuilding Bridge at Turt-ke-Musjid over the Biggaree	„ 800
3. For extra repairs to Noorwah and Sonewah Canals, at Rs. 500 each	„ 1,000
	<hr/>
Total....	Rs. <u>2,800</u>

18. Bearing in mind the scarcity of money and the instructions of Government, I have placed the above Estimates as low as possible, and have only asked for what is absolutely necessary to keep the communications open, and to provide for the next year's revenue. The above sum will be more than ten times covered by the increase of Revenue from the flooded lands.

19. In addition to the overflowing of the Frontier Districts, the river also broke into the Shikarpoor Districts below, between the Biggaree and the Sind canal. This flood was at first entirely distinct from the upper one, leaving the river near Tegha-ke-Ghurree, and following

the Mora Marce Dund. A large broad natural hollow extends from this, passing between Soojra-ke-Gote and Khanpoor, by Sooltan-ke-Ghote and Yasseen-ke-Ghurree, eight miles to the westward of Shikarpoor. Between Mora and Soojra this hollow reaches up to the Biggarce on the north, and close to the Sind canal on the south.

20. During August, when the floods on either side were at their highest, the banks of the Biggarce ceased to be visible, and the waters joined. Passing westward they came with tremendous force on the bund near Sooltan-ke-Ghote, where the Jacobabad and Shikarpoor road crosses the abovementioned hollow. Though this bund was 45 feet broad at top, and 51 at base, well consolidated, and having openings at intervals to let the water through, it could not withstand the excessive pressure brought to bear on it, but burst at the southern end near the village of Lodra-ke-Bustee. Perhaps it was fortunate that it did yield, for had the water not found a passage but been forced south, Shikarpoor, only five miles distant, would have stood a very good chance of being submerged.

21. The Sooltan-ke-Ghote bund was commenced in the cold season of 1853-54, by the late General Jacob, direct communication between Jacobabad and Shikarpoor having the previous summer been cut off by overflow from the river. It was not properly finished in 1854, when the flood returned. By the inundation of 1855 it was completed, there was no overflow that season, and from that time till the present year no water has ever been near it.

22. The entire length of the raised piece of road is rather more than two and a half miles. In this were made ten pukka masonry openings twelve feet span each, one having two arches, and another three arches, each sixteen feet span. It was thought these openings would have been sufficient, and so they would have been for any ordinary quantity of water; but to provide against such another flood as we have had this year, and which may come again, it is evident more are required.

23. This road was formerly under my charge, but being out of the Frontier District, I lately handed it over to the Engineer Department. The Executive Engineer has received directions to submit Plans and Estimates for the necessary repairs and alterations, and the Chief Engineer has been good enough to order that a temporary road be made

on one side, so that direct communication with Shikarpoor may be maintained while the repairs are going on.

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

Your most obedient Servant,

W. L. MEREWETHER, Major,

Political Superintendent and Commandant F. D. S.

*Political Superintendent's Office, Jacobabad,
2nd November 1861.*

A

Statement showing the Villages and Hamlets washed away by the recent Flood in the Frontier Districts.

NAME OF VILLAGE.	Value of Property destroyed.	REMARKS.
Chandan	150 0 0	Near Meerpoor.
Hajeepoor	264 12 0	„ Meerzawah.
Dhowspoor	546 8 0	Ditto.
Bumbalabad	42 0 0	Ditto.
Sullimanpoor	0 0 0	Jhangewah branch from Meerzawah.
Shobdarpoor	405 0 0	Ditto.
Bagaypoor	103 0 0	Ditto.
Futtiahpoor	112 0 0	Ditto.
Tooshallpoor	35 0 0	Jellallwah from Do.
Kurreemabad	60 0 0	Ditto.
Surkee	15 0 0	Noorwah.
Jellallpoor	0 0 0	Jellallwah.
Alipoor	70 0 0	Noorwah.
Total Rupees. . .	1,803 4 0	

W. L. MEREWETHER, Major,
Political Superintendent and Commandant F. D. S.

ART. IX.—*Extracts from a Journal kept during a Tour made in 1851 through Kutch, giving some account of the Alum Mines of Murrh, and of changes effected in 1844 by a series of Earthquakes, that appear hitherto to have escaped notice.* By General G. LEGRAND JACOB, C.B.

[Read before the Society, February 20th, 1862.]

LEFT Mandavee, Monday, 10th November 1851, 5½ A.M.; reached tents at Báit ¼ to 9 A.M. Shahaboodeen, with perambulator, makes the distances thus—

	Miles.	Fur.	Yards.
My Bungalow to Mandavee walls.	2	0	160
Seerwa or Sherwa.	4	0	215
Baeewala Waree.	2	5	0
Laeja*	2	7	50
Báit	4	0	180
Total. . . .	15	6	165

A level country all the way, dry, burnt up, and occasionally sandy; the monsoon crops stunted or failed from want of the latter rain; hardly a tree to be seen save near villages; the country looks under a curse.

This (Báit) is a Darbar village; no shelter for tents; but there are some good trees in the village. The tank abounds with wild duck. Aneroid lower by 60, thermometer (Fahr.) at 3 P.M., in tent, 88°.

Tuesday, 11th November.—Left Báit at 5 A.M., when the thermometer was outside tent 60°, inside 63°. Shahaboodeen makes the distances—

	Miles.	Fur.	Yards.
To Dedia	4	4	0
Sabraee	2	1	100
Halapoor	0	4	140
Kotharia	2	6	20
Wundee.	2	7	40
Winjan	2	4	0
Total. . . .	15	3	80

* A small walled Town of the Jaraja Bhayad.

I should have guessed it nearer 18 miles : during the journey two broad and tolerably deep monsoon rivers ; Aneroid lower here by 65, thermometer at noon 94° —hot, dry, dusty, no shade for tents,—reached them at 9 A.M., the country parched up and treeless. Soil level and sandy, especially for the last two miles, but the cultivation improves on nearing Winjan, the crops chiefly cotton and moong, but also some bajree, juwaree, guwar, til, and castor-oil, that seem more or less to have survived the drought,—the bajree reaped ; for the first half of the road, however, the country most desolate.

There would appear gradual ascent as the Aneroid continues slightly to fall. Atmosphere exceedingly dry, sun parching hot, thermometer at noon 93° , up to 1 P.M. to 94° , and then falling to 93° till 3 P.M., when it gradually lowered.

This is a Bhayad town belonging to Jareja Sahebjee, and the Kooover Dewajee came out to meet me. It is not a nice halting place, being dusty, without shelter, the town in ruins, the water bad—they drink the foul water of the tank. A deep and broad monsoon river passes close south side of town.

These Native gentry seem effete and dying out, even the most benevolent policy can scarce maintain them for another century in existence. Is it that the robust northern race cannot keep up its breed here, as with the Mamlooks in Egypt, or is it from sensuality in youth, or from both united ? Nature seems almost to have set bounds to certain races as of yore to the Pletheosauri, &c. &c. This is a lovely country for the Geologist, but for little else.

Tera, Wednesday, 12th November.—Left Winjan at $5\frac{1}{2}$, arrived here $10\frac{1}{2}$ A.M.,—delayed on the road by bustard and duck. Distances—

	Miles.	Fur.	Yards.
Winjan to 1st Wara	2	3	160
„ 2nd Wara.....	2	2	0
The Kaoora river	1	6	10
„ Bachoonda.....	1	2	190
„ Konathce	4	1	80
„ Tera	3	0	170
<hr/>			
Total....	15	0	170

This is a considerable town recently obtained by the Darbar from Jareja Somrajee, about which transaction so fierce a battle has been waged. The Rao has built two Martello towers, &c.: the old bastions and walls were mostly thrown down by, the earthquake of A.D. 1819, the debris still lying about: two small lakes close to the town, separated from each other by the roadway embankment, with some good-sized trees, give the place a cheerful appearance, the more enjoyable after the desolate country travelled through.

Tera, Thursday, 13th November.—Halted here for the interview with Jareja Somrajee and Bhayad. A tedious repetition of arguments and reasoning, something like speaking to a rock and getting back echoes.

Badra, Friday, 14th November.—After all the reports of the fierce tusker, disappointed at finding nothing but small game: however 'tis a consolation that the ground is bad—full of deep nullas, and ravines, and standing kirbee. Distances—

	Miles.	Fur.	Yards.
Tera to Chupree River	2	3	0
Bhalapoor, a ruined hamlet	8	2	0
A S. bank of the Badra River.			
Badra on North bank	0	6	80
Total . . .	11	3	80

Thermometer at 5 A.M., 76° ! $3\frac{1}{2}$ P.M. 91° . Aneroid continues falling between 6 and 7 A.M.; a sharp thunderstorm to northward; much forked lightening; black clouds and slight rain; double rainbow.

Saturday, 15th November.—Mudh, or more commonly written as well as pronounced Murh. Thermometer on leaving Badra 6 A.M. 70° in, and 68° outside of tent: at $3\frac{1}{2}$ P.M. 91° . Aneroid continues falling.

No village on the road, but a few small and one middling size tank: the last well supplied with wild duck and geese. Distances—

	Miles.	Fur.	Yards.
To Gopalwala Talao	2	5	50
Murh	4	3	5
Total . . .	7	0	55

This place is celebrated for its Alum works—the manufactory a royalty; the village belongs to the priest of its "Mata" temple, a shrine much

honoured by the Rao. Substances are found here in the soil that burn with a scent, something like frankincense, called Bhootkana and * * * Visited, in the evening, the Alum mines with the head man, a Mahomedan, who has retained their management in his family for 5 or 6 generations : all his workmen, he tells me, are Mussulmans. The soil is excavated by narrow shafts dug at an acute angle downwards, penetrating afterwards by arched pathways, branching off with numerous ramifications into the substance of the earth, which is removed as basis of the manufacture : heaps of this soil are piled up at the mouths of the shafts. I descended by torchlight, and after winding about at the depth of about a hundred feet from the surface, for a few hundred paces hither and thither, came again into daylight at about 150 yards from the spot where I entered : the soil was soft and crumbling, yet only one fatal accident by falling in of the earth was known to have occurred, it tasted like salt mixed with ashes.

The next process is to remove this earth to the drying pans (like those of a common salt-work), where it is thrice saturated with water during nine days, the residuum cakes after drying, when it is taken up and thrown into large cauldrons and boiled together with one-fourth its quantity of saltpetre. After cooling, the substance is washed with water from a reservoir, near a temple, of brackish water, to which superstitious qualities are attributed, and then again boiled and poured into frail earthen vessels, where it is left to dry : this is the last stage of the manufacture ; the pots are broken and the alum either exported in lumps or crystals as the state of the market may require.

The workmen dig the soil, furnish the saltpetre, and manufacture the alum from first to last at their own expense, receiving two korees the maund for their labour ; from forty to fifty thousand maunds are yearly made, they told me, though at present the works are at a stand still, owing to the difficulty of finding a market at remunerating rates. The whole of the manufacture is a royalty, and the sale managed by the Rao, who keeps a couple of horsemen and a dozen footmen at the place to watch and assist : only a portion of the saltpetre required is produced here, the rest comes from other quarters : the mines have been worked, they tell me, for five or six centuries.

The town contains between four and five hundred houses and has a dirty, dusty, parched up appearance : the heat in summer must, I should think, be great. The village is held in grant by a Gossaeen of the

* Left blank in original and now forgotten, the specimens are unfortunately mislaid.

Mata temple, which goddess is supposed to have a good deal to do with the product. The temple is a common Hindoo one; the only things I noted were, a stone tiger facing the sanctum, as her goddess-ship's wahun (riding-steed, vehicle of transport); a couple of Chobdars in demi-relief at the portal, and a savage-looking Gossacen covered with ashes and ochre sitting cheek-by-jowl with the tiger.

Gave Mookundjee and Krishnaje Punt leave to make a pilgrimage to Narain Eshwar, a shrine on the sea-coast, near Koteshwar (the port of Lukput), held in great repute. A yesterday's track of a large boar taken up from Gopalwala talao gives my puggees hope of showing me sport, but 'tis a very difficult riding country. Murh is situated where the Abrassa ridge appears to terminate, throwing off a confused mass of spurs.

Kora, Sunday, 16th November.—A small village and Dak station, as the road here joins the main line from Bhooj to Lukput. Thermometer at 6 A.M. inside tent 70°, outside 67°. The Abrassa ridge does not terminate at Murh as I guessed, but continues only in a more northerly direction, throwing off a spur just above Murh to the westward. On ascending the tower close to the village one perceives that Murh must stand near the centre of the volcanic upheaving force.

What a mysterious thing is natural religion. In the midst of their barbarism, these Hindoos seem always to possess taste and discrimination in the selection of sites for their temples, dedicated to the supposed Deities of nature. Will there arise any one at any time to clear up these mysteries? One seeks in vain for a clue in our own religion, which limits itself to itself, and reason is a poor torch to enlighten us on things beyond the region of our senses. Two temples here gave birth to these thoughts—one over a natural spring in a sheltered nook, the other on the hill-top.

No village between Murh and this, but three small tanks, distance, 8 m. 1 f. 120 yds.

Lukput, Monday, 17th November.—Distance measured hither as follows:—

	Miles.	Fur.	Yards.
Kora to the Kaleewace river.	3	0	0
Dha, (or) Darasee.	1	1	20
Oomursur	4	4	200
Lukput Fort	6	1	130
Total. . .	14	7	130

This makes the total distance from Mandavee. . . 87 7 140

Thermometer at Kora inside tent at $4\frac{1}{2}$ A.M. 60° ; outside 53° ; so cold weather has again set in.

This has been an uninteresting ride: the Abrassa ridge continues irregularly till near Lukput, and is terminated by small hillocks having all the appearance of intense volcanic action—scarcely anywhere a blade of grass to be seen. There must be sportsmen here, for the deer are very wild. The Kamdar came out to meet me—a Brahmin, yet dressed and bearded like a Rajpoot, and speaking Persian like a Mussulman; an intelligent man, of pleasing manners: he had accompanied Burnes to Sind: repeated several of his sayings, and spoke highly of him.

Lukput, Tuesday, 18th November.—Halted here to day. Rode to the Bunder, and chatted with the boatmen. I now record the information collected, and the results of observation yesterday and this morning.

The ramparts of the town completely encircling it, are lofty, nearly three miles round, with parapet of about seven feet, banquette about six; numerous bastions, some boasting a cannon, all loop-holed for musketry and in good order; the ditch narrow, shallow, and dry. The sea approaches within a few feet of the northern ramparts at spring tides.

The town is desolate; the greater part of the houses deserted, and many fallen down. The traders have quitted for Kurrachee, Bombay, Mandavee, and other ports. This ruin is attributed to the conquest of Sind by the British, whereby the duties on goods have amounted to prohibition; in the time of the Ameers this was one of the chief ports for the Sindian trade.

On traversing the town this morning from South to North, I counted, gateways included, twelve human beings. The only signs of life were two men engaged in making a cart.

The Runn hugs the northern ramparts at about $\frac{3}{4}$ of a mile from which the creek cuts through it, bending round to the bunder about $1\frac{1}{2}$ mile N.E. of the town; here reside all the maritime population in a dozen miserable huts, the remnant they say of nearly two hundred in olden times. A cartway has been made from town to bunder of earth raised some couple of feet, but 'tis crumbling away. The Runn is sufficiently hard to allow traffic on either side of this roadway, but in high tides the sea covers all but the raised cartway: the port, if I may dignify with such a name a fisherman's hamlet, huts and a few small craft, is only protected from these high tides by a low mud embankment. Wood

and water have to be brought from the town. Some dozen scamen who told me they lived there all the year round, crowded round me. Their headman, whom they called jemadar, although a Mussulman, could neither speak Gujaratheo nor Hindoostanee, his language was a mixed jargon of Sindee, Kutchee, and a little Gujaratheo, but some of the boatmen could speak intelligibly, and one was exceedingly intelligent. The Bundur population they said was formerly 500, but was now reduced to a score: they complained of being half-starved, and they looked it; they had no clothing to keep them warm during the cold season. Three years ago the Rao came here and fixed the toll for passengers ferried over to Sind, on which chiefly they live, but so badly as seriously to contemplate migration. The charge is a koree per head. The only place they cross to is a building called Kotree, some six miles off in a northerly direction: through the telescope it looks like an upper-roomed cottage. Here a Brahmin resides from religious motives to bestow water on *all* travellers: the water is kept in a wooden tank and in vessels, each ferry-boat taking a small supply. The Rao pays for this as a charitable grant. From that lone and desolate cottage the Runn extends 8 kos in the Kurrachee direction, and 14 towards Hydrabad, without a vestige of life. Either distance is generally traversed by a forced march at night time; not a drop of water is to be had by the way. Camels, cattle, &c. cross the creek at low tide, and are obliged to make a circuit of 6 or 7 kos, owing to the mud, to get to Kotree, and at the best have a troublesome time of it.

They tell me that at high spring-tides there is three fathoms of water opposite Sindree, 16 kos from this, but that some intermediate spots are so shallow, that it was doubtful whether the ferry-boat or Sind Dhondee, capable of carrying 30 persons, could go through even then. These boats are flat-bottomed and draw a cubit ($1\frac{1}{2}$ foot) water. As is well known, Sindree was sunk by the earthquake of A.D. 1819: its bastions are still visible and left standing here and there, but the place is utterly desolate. The inhabitants effected their escape in boats. The water up there is so salt, that fish are not to be found, except a few during the monsoon.

The tide rises here $4\frac{1}{2}$ feet usually, and 9 to 10 feet at the springs. At the Bundur they said there was a fathom and a half: the surface of the water was only three feet from the level of the Runn, the soil of which is here a tenacious clay: there is no sloping bank. The creek has cut its way through, leaving perpendicular sides ready, apparently, to fall in at the caprice of every tide.

One of the men stood before me on the spot some hundreds of yards away, where they informed me, only 12 years ago the creek ran with 3 fathoms water, whereas it has now dwindled down to half and formed a new channel: the level surface does not betoken any such change.

All would be saved, they said, if the Meer's Bund were thrown open, as the Indus would then force itself a clear path down as in former times.

The only sign of trade visible was a few heaps of small brick-colored stone called Geroo, a kind of ochre, obtained near this, used for dye, the Rao's duty on which is two pice per maund. A yellow stone, called Kaya, is also, they say, exported for dye to Bombay, which assumes a red color under fire, but gives a dark dye. Seven or eight Hindoos were here, returning to Sind from a pilgrimage, and waiting to be ferried across; these men and the stones were the only symptoms of traffic visible. This bunder does not admit vessels above 30 khundeas, and that only at spring-tides.

The sea-port of Lukput is Koteswar, curtailed to Kotesur, 9 kos distance, which admits vessels of a hundred khundeas; but the roadstead is rocky and unsheltered. I am further informed by my people, who have just returned from that quarter, that there were only 5 or 6 vessels then lying there, and none of above sixty khundeas.

Old Mookundjee, who was here 52 years ago, then a lad of seven, says he has a clear recollection of the creek being then 5 or 6 kos broad, whereas it has now shrunk to less than a mile*: high spring-tides however, would make a great difference by spreading over the level Runn.

Mookundjee says that at that time Futteh Mahomed was building the Lukput fort, and the Ameers of Sind sent word, that unless this was discontinued, they would cut off the supply of water, and thereupon commenced building the Alea Bund; Futteh Mahomed treating their threats lightly, continued his work, boasting that when this was finished, he would at any time open the Bund with a few pick-axes: the anarchy ensuing in Kutch defeated his intentions on Sind.

Spent all the afternoon with my tent filled by the best informed men of town and port, assembled for me by the karbharee before alluded to, as having been with Burnes in Sind, &c., an intelligent man, himself giving information, and helping to get it for me from others.

* Considering his youth this must be received with caution: information otherwise collected points more to diminution in depth than in width.

One of the Rao's garrison in Sindree at the time of its destruction in A.D. 1819 was also present. The following is an abstract of the notes made after much examination and cross-examination.

The Ameer's embankment is called Alee Bundar Bund and the Meer's Bund, but it is not the only one. Meer Thara was one of the five Talpoor conquerors of the Kaloras, who received Meerpoor as his portion; he was the father of Alee Moorad, and named the bund after his son. This bund is 10 kos above Sindree. The Talpoors fled into Kutch from the Kaloras in Sumvut 1843 (A.D. 1786-87); resided at Moondhan for six months and then returned to wrest Sind from their rivals. Futteh Mahomed began the Lukput fortification in Sumvut 1852 (A.D. 1795-96), and completed them in Sumvut 1857 (A.D. 1800-01). Hemraj Raojee, aged 74, remembers drinking the creek water during four months of each year up to Sumvut 1857, viz. in Ashdáh, Shráwun, Bhadurva, and Asoo, hence the fort and the bund would appear to have been completed together 51 years ago.

The creek was then 10 to 12 fathoms deep, and native craft of the largest size frequented the port: the breadth of this deep stream was a mile and upwards: the cattle of Lukput were fed from the hay cut from the opposite coast, where now not a blade of grass is to be seen for a day's march. This supply of fodder ceased in or after Sumvut 1861 (A.D. 1804-5).

The Alee Bund is described by one who saw it four years ago, as one hundred yards long, twenty-five broad, and four high, above it the water sweet, and waist high, below only driblets or dry: during the monsoon the water below is salt.

About 13 years ago a Snyud in service of the Sind Government, finding some water escape from the Alee Bund, raised a small one lower down in mid channel about 3 yards high, sufficient to dam up the overflow of the higher embankment: this is called the Suyudwalla Bund.*

But it is not to men alone that the ruin of this part of Kutch is to be traced; Providence has also directly contributed to bring it about by alteration of the earth's level.

The earthquake of Sumvut 1875 (A.D. 1819) that submerged Sindree, elevated the bed of the river to the height of 2 or 3 yards for

* My notes here are obscure from diverse or ill-understood testimony, and I have some doubt as to the position of this Bund.

the distance of 2 to 3 kos, commencing about 2 kos above Sindree: the spot is called Ullah Bund (God's embankment),* but the monsoon has worn a water-way through it in an irregular narrow channel; the material being of clay, sand, and gravel, this would soon be deepened and widened by any flow of water; the earth was also raised at a place called Sunda.* The usual tide only reaches this Sunda, the spring-tide now goes over it by a cubit, the earthquake of 1819 raised the ground so as to leave the tide there waist high, but in Sumvut 1901 (A.D. 1844) a series of shocks occurred, that raised the earth still more, so as to leave a cubit (foot and a half) as the greatest depth of water ever found there: these shocks also extended the breadth of the Ullah Bund to the extent of 3 kos: before they occurred the usual tide went over the Sunda by about half a foot, but now not at all. At spring-tides, however, a boat drawing a cubit water can with some labour be taken over the Sunda.

Pursuing the upward course of the river it is thus described:—

After passing the Sunda, a pool (Chuch) is reached called Muthar, where the water is waist high at all times; this is half a kos long: then comes the Ibrahim Shah Peer flag-station, where there is nine feet of water or more, which continues past Sindree until the Ullah Bund is reached; through this bund, as before explained, an irregular narrow shallow channel continues the stream during the monsoon: at other seasons water terminates at the Ullah Bund, so that there is only the dry bed of the old river until we reach the "Chuch," called the Bundrejo Duryao, some three kos higher up, where the water is waist high and salt: it lasts for 4 kos, and is terminated by the Suyudwalla Bund above described.

The earthquakes of 1844 here referred to I do not remember ever reading or hearing of, yet they are shown to have effected an important change in the earth's surface: the shocks are said to have lasted during a whole month (all Jeth, Sumvut 1901), and were so threatening that whilst they lasted the inhabitants feared to sleep in their houses.

The Banians complain bitterly of the ruin entailed on them by the heavy taxes of the new Sind Government. Before the British conquest, Lukput was a great port for the introduction of goods into Sind: now,

* Several speaking at once the subject needs further inquiry. On these two points my notes imply doubt.

besides $3\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. *ad valorem* paid in Bombay on goods brought to Kutch, these same goods are again charged 10 per cent. when conveyed across, besides such interference and annoyance at the frontier as to amount to total prohibition.

One thousand houses of Banians, traders and those dependent on them, have been deserted since the Company took Sind. There were previously 250 Sindian merchants here—now not one.

The desolate appearance of the town corroborates the assertions of these men, but I suspect that Lukput has been on the wane ever since the alterations effected by Divine and human agency in the bed of the river.

N.B.—My tents were pitched under a large Wur tree in a garden south-west of town.

Thermometer on 18th at 6 A.M. 62° , both inside and out.
18th November 1851, Lukput.

ART. X.—*The Mosaic Account of the Passage of the Israelites out of Egypt, supported by the Geographical Configuration of the Country surrounding the Gulf of Suez.* By EDWIN HEYCOCK, Esq.

[Read before the Society, March 20th, 1862.]

THE subject which I am now about to bring before you, has been so frequently discussed, and has been written upon by so many travellers, that it needs some apology for my now bringing it under your notice. I venture to do so, because the views I entertain upon this subject differ from those of every one whose writings I have seen; and, provided my views are correct, it is only of late years, since the survey of the Red Sea, and especially of the Gulf of Suez, by Captain Barker, in 1848, that the solution I have arrived at could have been supported with confidence. It is nearly ten years since I undertook to study the question, and before commencing with maps, tradition, or the writings of travellers, I began with the Mosaic account, and by taking heed to this description of the travels of the Israelites out of Egypt, I was led step by step to the border of the Red Sea and to the very spot where, without seeing any chart, or knowing that Captain Barker's survey was in existence, I came to the conclusion that there must exist at that spot a bank across the sea, or that the miracle could not have been wrought as described by Moses; and the consideration which the subject has received during the past ten years, has only tended to confirm the truth of my first convictions. I will endeavour, as briefly as I can, to lay before you the reasons which led me to the conclusions which I formed.

All writers seem to be agreed that the Israelites dwelt in the north of Egypt, and Moses' description of their journey proves this to be correct, for he says "they took their journey from Succoth and encamped in Etham in the edge of the Wilderness" (Exod. xiii. 20), which places were situated to the north of the Great Desert to the east of Egypt.

From Etham Moses was instructed to turn their course into the Wilderness, until they should encamp before Pihahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, over against Baal Zephon, "before it shall ye encamp by the sea."

Here we have the Israelites brought to the shore of the Red Sea, and the nearest point at which they could have reached it below Suez (which it must have been if they were to cross it) is only to be arrived at by entering from the Wilderness by the passage through the mountains into the "Valley of Moses at its western extremity." The word Pihahiroth means the "mouth or passage," so that the description so far agrees with the locality. Having passed into the valley, Pharaoh said, "they are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in," and he followed them with all his horsemen, his chariots and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea beside Pihahiroth, before Baal Zephon.

Any one who has seen "Wadi Mousa" would arrive at the same conclusion. The valley extends between two rows of mountains and has the Red Sea for its eastern border, and the mountains through which is the pass of Pihahiroth on the west. In extent the valley, from east to west, is about 18 miles, along the sea or its eastern border is about 20 miles; so that there is within it sufficient space for two large armies to encamp without coming near to each other. The position of the Israelites was such that nothing but a miracle could have saved them from their enemy, who was encamped before the only entrance into the valley.

The Israelites were encamped between Migdol and the sea, over against Baal Zephon, before it also and the sea. The meaning of Baal Zephon is "the Lord of the North," and seems to have gained its name from the fact that the mountains which stretch along the African coast of the Red Sea terminate with the mountains of which Jibbel Attakali, near to Suez, forms a part, and of which it is the northernmost mountain, not another of any kind existing between it and the Mediterranean. It might, therefore, be well named as the "Lord of the North." The word "Migdol" means a tower, and by description its position is suited to a hill which is separate from the mountain, and stands to the south of it. The sides of the hill are steep, and though it is of no great height, it is sufficiently high to screen from view Addajah Point from all persons entering Wadi Mousa from the west. Encamped, Moses was directed to "stretch out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night; and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided, and the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand and on their left."

Reasoning upon this passage, I came to the conclusion that, 1st, there was no suspension of the laws of nature ; that the sea, as stated, was driven back by a strong east wind ; 2ndly, that there must have been a bank across the sea, or the waters would, were the ground made have been driven altogether on one side, and would not have been divided as described by Moses.

The only difficulty is the expression, " the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand and on their left." If I can prove from Scripture that the term " wall" used in the sense of protection was a common mode of expression by the Israelites, the difficulty will at once vanish. According to Captain Barker's survey there is, as by reasoning I felt confident there was, a bank extending from Addajah Point to the opposite coast ; upon this bank there are only four to five fathoms of water, whilst on either side of it, there is a depth of ten to eleven fathoms, therefore, when the waters were driven out of the harbour of Suez, until this bank was left dry, there would still have been six fathoms of water on either side, which would as completely have prevented Pharaoh's attacking them on the " right hand or the left" as though a wall had been built up to the clouds.

But to show that the word " wall" was used in the figurative sense that I have named, I refer to a passage in 1st Sam. xxv. 15 and 16. " The men were very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields : they were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep." Here we have the word used precisely in the same sense as Moses used it, respecting the sea on either side of the bank made dry by the action of the strong east wind.

This bank is about a mile wide ; and the sea from Addajah Point, four to five miles across this short space, would allow the Israelites to cross during a night, but there is no other place above or below which is not double the distance, and in all the Red Sea from Jiddah to Suez another bank across it has not been discovered.

Pharaoh, in pursuing the Israelites, could have perceived no hindrance to his following them on the dry land over which they had recently escaped, and the account given by Moses of the returning of the waters entirely agrees with their having been driven back. The words are (from the 26th to the 29th verses of the xiv. of Exodus), " The Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters

may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the Lord overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them."

Besides this account from Scripture, tradition has marked the spot, by giving names to the surrounding objects bearing upon this great event. The valley is called "Wadi Mousa," or "Valley of Moses," the neighbouring mountain is called "Jibbel Attakah," or "Mount of Deliverance," whilst the point of land jutting into the sea is called "Ras Addajah," which is a corruption of Ras Attakah, or "Point of Deliverance."

There is one further point to which I wish to direct attention, and it is this: nearly all writers upon the wanderings of the Israelites take it for granted, that as soon as they got over the sea, they were led southward toward the desert of Sinai. So far as I can trace their journey by the Mosaic account, they were led in a north-easterly direction towards the promised land. It was only when they murmured upon finding the bitter waters of Marah they were turned back. "There he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them." And the proof was that though they had seen the entire overthrow of all the host of Pharaoh yet they had not faith in God, and were unprepared to meet the difficulties before them of driving out the Canaanites from the Promised Land. In fact they were a nation of slaves, just liberated from bondage, and it required that the whole generation should perish and a new generation of freemen be raised up to undertake wars and overcome difficulties which their pusillanimity could only murmur at and shrink from attempting to overcome, though under the direct guidance of the Almighty. I fear slavery still requires the immolation of its victims before their offspring can assert the rights and defend the privileges of freemen with fortitude and perseverance. Marah is, in different though parallel passages, said to be in the Wilderness of Etham, and also in the Wilderness of Shur. This Wilderness stretched from Egypt on the west to Palestine on the east, and in all cases when defined is spoken of in terms which place it to the north of Suez. For instance, in going from the Promised Land, the Egyptian, a maid-servant of Sarai, fled with her son into the Wilderness of Shur. Again, Shur is

described as "before Egypt as thou goest toward Assyria," which makes it in a line to the east of Egypt and north of Suez.* From Marah the Israelites appear to have been brought back to Elim, or what are now called the Wells of Moses, which still preserve with much fidelity the Mosaic account of them.

In conclusion, I would remark that it is owing to the labours of the naval officers of the Honorable East India Company's Navy that we are indebted for the means of solving a problem which has puzzled writers for many ages, and without which,* though I might have correctly reasoned from data before me that a bank across the sea at Addajah Point was necessary to satisfy the conditions of the Mosaic account, I never could have proved the correctness of the conjecture without the labours of Captain Barker and his naval companions.

* (In Numbers xxxiii.) it is said the Israelites "went three days' journey in the Wilderness of Etham and pitched in Marah." It appears that the Wilderness was called, by persons leaving Egypt, the Wilderness of Etham, after the border city of that name, and was called the Wilderness of Shur by persons leaving Palestine, because that place was situated on the border of it towards that country. In either case Marah is situate, according to the description, to the north-east of the place at which the Israelites crossed through the Red Sea.

ART. XI.—*Brief Account of a Visit to Moses' Wells ('Ayoun Mousa'), near Suez. Ruins of the Monastery of Saint Paul's highland of Abou Deraj, and the Wady Towazeek (the Wady Mousa of Moresby).* By CAPTAIN W. C. BARKER, H.M.I.N., Vice-President.

[Read before the Society, April 17th, 1862.]

ON the morning of the 22nd August 1848, prior to our quitting Suez for a small cruize to southward, Lieut. Cruttenden and myself waited on Maalim Godsey, formerly British Agent here, to obtain such information as we could, regarding the Monastery of Saint Anthony at Zaffarana. He kindly sent for a man who had visited the place, and from him we gleaned as follows :—

The Monastery is situated on the north brow of the highland of Zaffarana, distant about 12 miles from the beach. I will endeavour to give his account of the place in his own words :—

“ I was one of a boat's crew from Jeddah bound to Suez, when falling short of provisions and water, owing to a continuance of unfavourable weather, we put into Zaffarana, and seeing the Monastery, myself and three others set out for it to endeavour to obtain some provisions. Water we had already procured from some wells in the valley formed by the Mountains of Abou Deraj (or the Father of Steps) and Zaffarana (the mountain of Zaffron?) where there is a date-grove. Quitting the bug-galow, or native boat at sunrise, we proceeded towards the Monastery, where we arrived about noon. We were so long walking there, owing to our being very weak, and hungry almost to starvation, we walked round the Monastery, but could find no entrance. The walls are very high; at length by dint of shouting we attracted the attention of the Rohban, or monks inside, and making known our wants they threw us from a kind of window four loaves of bread, with which we returned to the vessel. I have been given to understand there are about 30 or 40 monks there, they have a large garden and wells within the walls of the Durh or Monastery, and they are sometimes seen on the coast fishing. They

obtain their supplies from the Nile, which is distant three days' journey, or about 100 miles. There is no road from Suez along the sea coast, but there is at the back of the highland of Aboo Deraï. This part of the coast belongs to the Mahaza Bedouins, who are not to be trusted unless you can get hold of their Sheik and make an agreement with him. He is now at Cairo, and again it is necessary that you should have camels or donkeys sent there, as you would not be able at this season of the year to walk, and you should be provided with a letter of introduction from the "Superior," who also is at Cairo.

Thus from his narrative, and the advice of Maalim Godsay, we concluded that we could not go there, but still the information gained is interesting.

These monks are most of them Gopts. There has been a monastery here from the early ages of Christianity. We know that during the persecution of the Christians, many fled to the desert to escape the wrath and cruelties practised by their persecutors.

About the year 305 (A.D.), Anthony, an illiterate youth of the lower parts of Thebais, distributed his patrimony, deserted his family and native home, and executed his monastic penance with original and intrepid fanaticism. After a long and painful noviciate among the tombs and in a ruined tower, he boldly advanced into the desert, three days' journey to the eastward of the Nile, discovered a lonely spot which possessed the advantages of shade and water, and fixed his last residence on Mount Colzim, near the Red Sea, where an ancient monastery still preserves the name and memory of the saint: "He lived between the years of 251 and 356, thus attaining the venerable age of 105 years." * Numbers followed his example. The Monastery of Saint Anthony is no doubt that on Mount Zaffarana, distant 50 miles in a direct line from Suez.

We also received intimation of the ruins of an ancient monastery at the place from which our ships are supplied with water, which is known by the name of the Monastery of Saint Paul's.

We returned to the vessel, and after having partaken of an early dinner, we left for "Moses' Wells" in a native boat, well stored with the good things of this world, and having also a very convenient sized tent, we arrived at the Wells in time to get ourselves pretty comfortably settled for the night in the garden of Maalim Godsey.

* Gibbon's *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, chap. 37, p. 602.

These Wells are very ancient, but it is only within the last few years that the people of Suez have ever turned them to account. The first garden was laid out by Nicolo Costa, French Consular Agent; in his garden there is a spring sufficient to irrigate the whole garden, which is 300 yards in length and 200 yards broad. They have formed a large basin round the vicinity of the springs with ducts or canals leading in different directions, which are closed up during the night, and in the morning the basin is filled almost to overflowing, the gardener then opens out the ducts or canals where the water is required, and as these springs are in the highest part there is no necessity for raising the water. There are, besides these springs, several others which do not rise to the surface; these are formed into good wells, built up with stone. There are also several aqueducts leading in different directions, but all out of repair, and one leading from the wells to within 70 yards of the beach distant about one mile.

There are now four gardens which form, as it were, country seats. The one just mentioned, the others belong to Maalim Godsey, Mr. Livick, H. C. Packet Agent, and another to one "Georgis," a wealthy merchant at Suez. There is also a very substantial built well about $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles to the eastward of this place, which is almost filled up with rubbish, but still used by the Bedouins for their camels. The water is slightly brackish from the nature of the soil, which is deeply impregnated with salt.

We remained at the Wells till the evening of the 24th, preferring to live in the tent (as all their houses swarm with vermin), which however made us feel the heat very much. The thermometer ranging as high as 100 deg. of Fahrenheit, falling to 70 deg. during the night, owing to the very heavy dews. Quitting Moses' Wells we proceeded along the coast to southward for better anchorage, and brought up under Ras Maselia, 4 miles from the Wells, to allow our boatmen to break their fast. This being the month of Ramazan, they neither eat nor drink during the day. Observing a rude stone-building on the beach, we went to it, and found there stone-cutter's implements. The people are sent here from Suez to cut stone for the house of the P. and O. Company building there. I thought it spoke much in favour of the honesty of the people, that they should leave their tools laying about on the beach.

On a low range of sandhills, about 3 miles from the beach, there is a pillar. It was too late for us to visit it, but I must do so at some other time. At 9 o'clock P.M. we started for Abou Deraï, where we arrived during the night.

Early in the morning of the 25th we landed at Abou Deraï, and walked up to the Well, which is situated at the foot of a ravine: from this well our ships are supplied with water. It is merely a hole dug in the ground about 8 feet below the surface, about 5 feet in diameter, and at the time we visited it, it had about 4 feet depth of water. It rises and falls with the tide, or rather the water does. It is singular that this is not marked on the charts. It bears from Suez true S. 8 deg. W. distant 31 miles, and is about 400 yards from the beach, good ground for rolling the casks to it. The anchorage bad, deep water close to the shore, and a shelving beach. Our boat was anchored under a small patch of rocks, moored head and stern. In north-westerly winds there must be a good deal of surf here, but still more in southerly winds. Here we found a mass of ruins; one apparently had been a kind of fort (the south-western angle was formed of one large mass of sandstone), evidently been built strong and high, inside it measured 60 paces, each side being square. There was the remains of a wall to be seen which appeared to have been built so as to enclose the well, and another well, now filled up, was in the centre of the building. There was another building similar to this, and an immense heap of ruins, covering an extent of at least half a mile in diameter. At a short distance there is a small detached ruin, called by the Arab boatmen "The Church." It appears to have consisted of two rooms, an arch connecting them, part of which now remains, and along the walls are several niches about 3 feet high. The plaster is in good condition, and about $\frac{1}{2}$ of an inch thick.

The hills in the vicinity are formed principally of red sandstone, clay, slate, granite, with strata of magnesian limestone, talk and trap, and most, but more particularly, the sandstone appears to have been subject to the action of fire. The whole bears the mark of great antiquity, and as if some violent convulsion of nature had taken place at some very distant period. In the ravines huge masses of rocks have been hurled and tossed about, and there are deep rents and fissures where the mountain torrents have poured down from time to time. All indeed has a most extraordinary and wild appearance. The first broken range of hills are about 1,200 feet above the level of the sea-shore in the background, distant about 4 miles, they tower to the height of at least 2,000 feet, apparently of the same formation as the near range. In the valleys some few stunted specimens of the tamarick abound, and a coarse kind of grass. The marks of the gazelle, hyena, and jackals are very thick; but we did not see a single creature.

We halted here, having our tent pitched close to the north side of the church, which latter we made use of as a kitchen, thinking that perhaps we might have a chance of shooting something (not that we were at all in want of any food, for we were amply supplied with all sorts of good things, and our boatmen kept us supplied with fuel), but it was in vain, for as before mentioned nothing was to be seen.

After wandering through one of the ravines as we returned, we cast our eyes around on the desolate scene, fancying that we were the first Europeans that had ever visited the spot, we were surprised on observing an inscription which we had no difficulty in deciphering; it ran thus:—**A BALL ACBAR 1848**, in three lines! It quite destroyed all our remaining romance; it looked little less than sacrilege, thus to treat a huge block of time-honored sandstone, that had probably some centuries ago been hurled from its proud position on the very summit of the range! I declare I felt quite vexed.

On Sunday, the 27th, we again at daylight embarked, and started on our voyage, coasting along the highland of Aboo Deraj to N.W. We, at about 10 A.M., arrived at a place called "Goobul El Boos" or the Bay of Reeds, and immediately to the north of the hills we found a spring of mineral water, of bitter flavour; there are also numerous springs of salt water; the ground for the space of a mile in diameter is thickly covered with salt of the very purest quality.

There is an extensive swamp filled with reeds, and a coarse kind of grass. These reeds are used for thatching and mats.

We pitched our tent on the beach close to a small but powerful stream of tepid water, which rushes out to the sea with great velocity and a loud murmuring sound. It is used by the Bedouins for their sheep.

We were visited by several of the Bedouins of both sexes of the Terah-bin tribe, who were very civil. At about 4 P.M. they brought their flocks down to water, at least 2 or 300 herd of very fine-conditioned looking sheep and goats thus passed in review before us, and were then driven off to some caves in the mountain side, where they are closed up for the night for fear of the prowling hyenas. These people of the 19th century are of the same kind of manners and customs as their ancestors 2,000 years before the Birth of Christ; they still dwell in the caves of the mountains, and according to the old customs, the women do all the work, while the "Lords of the Creation" wander and saunter about in the most indolent manner, spending their whole time in smoking and talking. The women follow and tend the flocks, with a child perhaps

slung on one side, and at her back a bag full of goat's hair which she is engaged in spinning into yarn, to make their abbas or cloaks for the winter. The women all carefully concealed their faces, and were all *dressed*—if such a term can be used—in rags of blue dungaree, very dirty, and savouring strong of all that is unpleasant, so strong even in passing by, one could not help inhaling the noxious smells.

In the evening we prepared to embark by striking the tent, but could not start, as the boat lay aground, and we had to wait for the tide to rise. The swamp soon began to throw off its noxious vapours, and the mosquitoes were very troublesome. We got away, however, by about 9 P.M.; the wind being very light, we only made 13 miles during the night.

The Arabs do not know the valley between Aboo Deraaj and Ataka at the "Valley of Moses,"* as it is marked on the charts. They call it Wady Towareek† from the name of the tribe, or at least the principal tribe that wanders through it.

About six hours' journey from this commences the petrified forest. One of the Bedouins has promised to bring me a camel load of specimens from thence to Suez. He offered to conduct us and provide us with donkeys or camels, but we were afraid of the heat.

A little after sunset I tried the temperature of the mineral waters while the atmosphere was 85 deg., that of the water was 90 deg., rising instantly to that, and falling when taken out to 82 deg. on account of the evaporation.

These springs have, I believe, never before been visited by any Europeans. I have never heard any mention of them, neither are they noticed on Moresby's charts. I must make another visit to them at some more convenient time. It is too hot to expose oneself this weather.

On the 28th we pitched under the highland of Ataka, and having breakfasted, we again embarked and arrived on board the ship at 8 P.M.

* Wady Moussa.

† I have since been told that Towareek signifies the little or contracted pass.

ART. XII.—*Memoranda and Extracts from various sources, relative to the capabilities of the River "Juba" in East Africa, for Navigation; and the Resources of the Countries adjoining it.* By Commander H.A. FRASER, H. M's. I. N. (Communicated through the President.)

[Read before the Society, April 17th, 1862.]

Notwithstanding the vast importance to science and commerce of a more extended knowledge of the geography, population, and products of the great Continent of Africa, one large and interesting tract of country remains, as yet, to us, a closed book.

Stretching from the Juba river, near the equator, to Gardafui towards the north, and to the westward, beyond the confines of Southern Abyssinia, regions unexplored exist of which we possess but little knowledge, excepting from the meagre and unauthentic accounts of native traders.

Some slight, but extremely interesting information regarding the inhabitants of the coast line, has been furnished by Surveying Officers of the Indian Navy, from whose journals extracts will be found below.

It appears unaccountable that while British enterprise has for years been steadily pushing into the interior of Africa, and connecting the broken links of discovery from all other points, undeterred by the hostility of savage races, and the deadly nature of the climate, North-East Africa, universally described as possessing a salubrious climate, fertile soil, an industrious population, mineral wealth, and navigable rivers, has till now, failed to attract the traveller and the merchant to its shores.

The river Juba (also known by many other names) has long been believed, on the authority principally of native merchants, to be navigable by boats for a great distance from its mouth, which is in latitude $0^{\circ} 14' S.$ and longitude $42^{\circ} 39' E.$

Many conflicting opinions exist as to whence it takes its rise, which can only be finally settled by exploring its source. This much, however, is clear, that from whatever point of the great mountain ranges of South Abyssinia it flows, should it prove to be navigable as stated, its acquisition as an additional great highway of commerce, will be equally valuable and important.

The Juba is described as flowing in a south-easterly direction to the ocean.

North-east of its mouth, and about ten miles inland of the seaport-town of Brava, is the "Haines" river, visited by Lieutenant Christopher, I. N., in 1843. This river, running parallel to the coast for a considerable distance, is said to end in a swamp or lagoon. Its waters probably percolate through the loose sandy soil to the sea.

In the selection of the subjoined extracts, I have confined myself to the latest and most trustworthy authorities within my reach.

In 1811, Captain T. Smee, Commanding the H. C. Cruizer *Ternate*, "engaged in a voyage of Research on the East Coast of Africa,"* reports in his journal that he was informed by the Sooltan of Patta (in latitude $2^{\circ} 09' S.$ and longitude $42^{\circ} 01' E.$) "that the Rogues river (the Juba) was of immense extent, that its sources were far beyond his knowledge; and that a great number of slaves were brought down it to Brava."

A note appended to this journal, mentions that "the late Captain Seton, the Company's Resident at Muscat, states on information obtained from some people of respectability in that place who were well acquainted with the part of the African Coast in question, that a river of immense extent, known to the natives by the name of Neelo (Nilo), and said to have its source in common with the Egyptian river of that name, discharged itself in the Indian Ocean, in about $0^{\circ} 05' N.$ latitude; near the mouth it is called the Govindhkhala" (one of the known names of the Juba). "That the length of its course is about three months' journey, and nine weeks' journey from the mouth, stands the large city of Gunamma, up to which, the river being navigable, immense quantities of slaves, elephants' teeth, &c., are brought down within a short distance of Brava, to which (the river then taking a more southerly direction) these articles of merchandise are afterwards carried overland, and either disposed of there, or sent to Zanzibar."

Captain Owen, R.N., who surveyed the East Coast of Africa under orders from the Admiralty, in 1823-24, and 25, remarks in his Narrative,† "We now made the mouth of the river Juba, known by the Africans as Wowweendee." This river rises in Habeshy or Abyssinia, and may be navigated in boats for three months from its mouth. The

* *Vide* Transactions Bombay Geographical Society, vol. vi.

† Vol. I, Page 363, of Narrative of Voyages to Africa, Arabia, and Madagascar.

bar is narrow but has plenty of water." He also describes the Durnford* river as the only port where a vessel could find shelter from bad weather at all times of tide, for a distance of 154 miles. This river, he says, disembogues in latitude $1^{\circ} 13' S.$ and longitude $41^{\circ} 50' E.$ Lieutenant Boteler, who ascended and surveyed the river for seven miles, says,—"The country around seemed capable of the highest cultivation, varying from a light red, to a dark fine soil, and if there is a healthy spot in this part of Africa, I should say at once, it was this."

In a "Report on the Mijjertheyn tribe of Somalis, inhabiting the district forming the North-East point of Africa, by Lieutenant C. J. Cruttenden, I. N., Assistant Political Agent, Aden,"† (apparently destroyed in 1848,) that Officer states—"I refrain from making any remarks on the rivers, &c., that have afforded such field for discussion. Of the practicability of exploring the source of these rivers, I have no doubt, nor should I apprehend any hostility on the part of the natives if the traveller were duly attended by a Mijjertheyn Chief. Repeated offers were made to me to visit the stream called the Wabi or Haines river of Lieutenant Christopher (Wabi or Webbi in the Somali language means a river), I only regretted that I was unable to do so."

Lieutenant Cruttenden adds this important note:—"Since this was written, I have met with a gentleman, Mr. Angelo, of Zanzibar, who has recently sailed above two hundred miles up the Juba, and suffered no ill-treatment."

In a "Memoir on the Western or Edoor Tribes, inhabiting the Somali Coast of North-East Africa, with the Southern branches of the Family of Darrood, resident on the banks of the Wadi Shebeyli, commonly called the river Webbi,"† by the same officer, dated April 1848, Lieutenant Cruttenden mentions on information derived from the native traders to Hurrur, that the Webbi Shebeyli and the Haines river of Lieutenant Christopher are the same.

The Kafilas from the banks of this river, and the small province of Gunana to the south of it, and from Agahdur to Berbera, are, he says, the most valuable caravans of season. They frequently exceed 2,000 camels in number, "bringing ivory from the Galla tribes of Sidama, south of the Webbi Gunana (the Juba), ostrich feathers, musk, myrrh, and frankincense."

* Vol. ii, p. 171, of Narrative of Voyages to Africa, Arabia, and Madagascar.

† *See* Transactions Bombay Geographical Society, Vol. vii.

‡ *See* Transactions Bombay Geographical Society, Vol. viii.

In an "Extract from a Journal kept during a partial Inquiry into the present Resources and State of North-Eastern Africa, with Memoranda, by Lieutenant Christopher, I. N., Commanding the H. C. Brig of War *Tigris* in 1843,"* Lieutenant Christopher states, regarding the Haines river, that being informed of its existence when at Zanzibar, by a native of that place, on the voyage of the *Tigris* thence to Aden, he landed at Brava to explore it. He says "I was received to my surprise, in a warm and friendly manner, and conducted to the best-looking house in the place, by a Somali chief, named Hadjee Awisa." Here he was visited by "a man of very unpromising appearance," who presented some papers for perusal, "the first" of which "gave the bearer a high character for honesty and fair dealing, as a broker or agent for purchasing cargoes, hides (principally), and ivory. The next happened to be a statement written by the harpooner of an English whaler-boat, acknowledging the great kindness and attention shown him by the bearer Dera, he having with five others when chasing, a whale unfortunately lost his ship, and making for the nearest land, reached about sixty miles north of Magadesha, (in latitude $2^{\circ} 02' N.$ and longitude $45^{\circ} 25' E.$) in nine days; two of his companions died from exhaustion, and the officers expiring after reaching the shore, they were brought down to Mukutshu, by the natives, and, I fancy, sold as slaves unknown to themselves. Dera says, he rescued them from the people of Mukutshu for thirty German crowns, which is probably true, as the statement says they were badly off until their arrival at Brava."

"The papers further prove that Brava for fourteen years, has been a welcome port to European and American traders, several of which have resided on shore for days at a time. The chiefs, seven in number, say that Captain Owen's visit reconciled them to European intercourse. The river Juba is under the authority of the Sheiks of Brava."

Lieutenant Christopher discovered the Haines river, seven or eight miles inland, north of Brava. It there, after running from the north, turned to the westward; it was from 70 to 150 feet broad, and from 10 to 15 feet deep, with a current of about a mile and a half per hour (this was during the driest season of the year, viz. in March).

* *Vide Transactions Bombay Geographical Society, Vol. VI.*

He describes the country "as inundated two miles from its (the river's) banks, and Indian corn and jowari flourishing nicely." "The country all round is spotted with trees, and appears level as far as the eye can reach."

Leaving Brava, he proceeded northward in the *Tigris*, landing at Moongnia, Merka, and Mukadesha.

From the two latter towns, he found the river distant about ten to twenty-two miles respectively.

Opposite Merka the stream was 150 feet wide, 17 feet deep, and the current two to three miles per hour.

Inland of Mukadesha it was 250 feet broad (depth and current are not noted).

Lieutenant Christopher explored the river for a distance of 110 miles from Brava, and speaks in glowing terms of the hospitable disposition and industrious habits of the natives of the country, the fertility of the soil, and salubrity of the climate.

He describes "large herds of cattle roaming over tracts uncleared for cultivation." "The green of the country was refreshing to the eye, all was verdure or lately reaped ground, the country in the distance freely sprinkled with trees."

When out in the villages, some miles distant from the town of Giredi (24 miles inland of Mukadesha), he says,— "The behaviour of the people, old and young, was most pleasing and natural, everywhere curiosity, good humour, and hospitality met us." * * * "The population is rapidly increasing, and the people have every appearance of being well fed. Disease is rare amongst them: no particular one was noted; men of seventy, stout and healthy, go on fatiguing journeys, and the resident Arabs speak in raptures of the genial climate and abundance of all things." * * * "In this delightful climate, all of us felt an elasticity of spirits which will not soon be forgotten." * * * "The whole country is of the richest soil: indigo, cotton, and sugar-cane would no doubt thrive." Elsewhere Lieutenant Christopher says,— "The sugar-cane and all Indian fruits grow luxuriantly," he also mentions that the Sheikh of Giredi was clad in a cotton dress, "the growth and manufacture of the country," and that cloths were exported from Merka to Berbera, thus proving that both sugar-cane and cotton are already among the staples of the country.

The Journal continues,—“ It may with confidence be remarked, that the Juba is open to English enterprise; the friendly chiefs of Brava invited me to enter that river in the most friendly manner, offering their services in any way. I had many secret offers, which, had I been at liberty to avail myself of, would, I cannot doubt, have ensured my safety to the borders of Abyssinia, from the equator.”

“ I may remark that, had I lent a willing ear to all the reports of the ferocity and bloody intentions of individuals, I should not have gained any information at all.”

Under the head of “ General Remarks,” Lieutenant Christopher writes,—“ The almost incredible quantity, 1,300 lbs. of winnowed grain, can be purchased for one dollar on the banks of the river.” * * * “ The tame animals are oxen with humps, camels, black-headed sheep (with large tails), goats, donkeys, dogs and cats; the wild, the elephant, camel-leopard, buffalo, zebra, ostrich, porcupine, river horse, alligator, many varieties of antelope, two species of monkey, and the civet-cat.”

“ The women are the spinners of cotton, wood and water-carriers, and cooks; the men go journeys, weave, and cultivate the soil.”

Sir William Cornwallis Harris in his “ Highlands of Æthiopia,” strongly and ably advocates the exploring and opening of the Juba, by British enterprise: he writes,—“ The baneful climate of Africa is the obstacle which has hitherto opposed the introduction of agriculture, by precluding the permanent residence of those born under a happier sky; and the chief object in seeking geographical information, has been to discover some point whence the object may be accomplished with safety: that point is presented in the North-East Coast, where, from no great distance inland, to an unknown extent, the spontaneous gifts of nature are transcendently abundant. The people are prepared by misfortune to welcome civilized assistance. The soil is fertile and productive, and the climate, alpine and salubrious, is highly congenial to the European constitution.”

“ All these countries are believed to be accessible from the Juba, commonly called the Govind, which is said to rise in Abyssinia, and to be navigable in boats for three months from its mouth.”

“ Its embouchure is in the territories of the friendly chiefs of Brava, the hereditary representatives of seven Arab brothers, who were first induced to settle on that coast, by the lucrative trade in grain, gold, ambergris, ivory, rhinoceros horns, and hippopotamus teeth.” The

climate, even so far south as Mombas, is notoriously good, and the Government affords a not less striking contrast to that of the Western Coast, where the regions in corresponding latitudes are subject to bloody despotism."

" Measures at once profitable, simple, and effective, might therefore be adopted, by the purchase, or rent of land on the river, which is conjectured to be the Gochob, and would seem to promise easy access to the very hotbed of slavery. It has been well remarked by Mr. McQueen, in his Geographical Survey, that " rivers are the roads in the Torrid zone," and should the stream now under consideration, fortunately prove fitted for navigation, the introduction through its means, of the essential requisites to the happiness and emancipation of the now oppressed continent, could not fail to confer the most inestimable advantages. But few people are more desirous and capable of trading than the natives of Africa, and the facilities with which factories might be formed, is sufficiently proved by the reception heretofore experienced in various parts of the continent. Abundance of land now unoccupied, could be purchased or rented at a mere nominal rate, in positions where the permanent residence of the white man, would be hailed with universal joy, as contributing to the repose of tribes, long harassed and oppressed. The serf would seek honest employment in the field, and the chiefs of slave-dealing states gladly entering into any arrangement for the introduction of wealth and finery, would, after the establishment of agriculture, no longer find their interest in the flood of human victims, which is now annually poured through the highlands of Abyssinia."

" No quarter of the globe abounds to a greater extent in vegetable and mineral productions than tropical Africa; and in the populous, fertile and salubrious regions lying immediately north of the equator, the very highest capabilities are presented for the employment of Capital, and the development of British industry. Coal has already been found, although at too great a distance inland, to render it of any service without water communication. Cotton, of a quality unrivalled in the world, is everywhere a weed, and might be cultivated to any requisite extent. The coffee which is sold in Arabia as the produce of Mocha, is chiefly of wild African growth; and that species of the tea-plant which is used by the lower orders of the Chinese, flourishes so widely and with so little care, that the climate to which it is indigenous, would doubtless be found well adapted for the higher flavoured and more delicate species so prized for foreign exportation."

"Every trade must be important to Great Britain which will absorb manufactured goods, and furnish raw material in return. Mercantile interests on the Eastern Coast might, therefore, quickly be advanced by teaching the natives to have artificial wants, and then instructing them in what manner those wants may be supplied through the cultivated productions of the soil. The present is the moment to essay this, and so promising a field for enterprise and speculation ought no longer to be neglected or overlooked."

"Much has been written, and great praise most justly bestowed upon the policy which has seen in many a barbarous location the future marts of a boundless and lucrative commerce, the centres whence its attendant blessings, knowledge, civilization, and wealth, would radiate amongst savage hordes. Here are no deserts, but nations already prepared for improvement, and countries gifted by nature with a congenial climate, and with a boundless extent of virgin soil, where indigo and the tea plant flourish spontaneously, and where the growth of the sugar-cane, and of every other tropical production, may be carried on to an unlimited extent. Regions producing grain in vast superabundance, and rich in valuable staples, cotton, coffee, spices, ivory, gold-dust, peltries, and drugs,—all, in fact, that is requisite to impart value and activity to exchange."

In a Report on the Zanzibar Dominions, by Lieut.-Colonel C. P. Rigby, Her Majesty's Consul and British Agent at Zanzibar, published in 1861, he states,—“There are several navigable rivers on the East Coast of Africa, within the Zanzibar dominions, but they have never been explored far by Europeans, and very little is known concerning them. The chief are the river Lindy, situated in about ten degrees South; the Roovooma in about $10^{\circ} 25'$ South, and which is navigable for about fifty miles from the sea, and is said to be the largest river on the coast, north of the Zambesi. The Masoonga, Lufiji, Shamba, Durnford river, and Juba, are broad, deep streams, but have never been explored.”

The following Tables show the value of the Import and Export Trade between the Port of Bombay and the East Coast of Africa for various years subsequent to 1820, and for the past five years 1856-57 to 1860-61 :—

IMPORTS.

Years.	1820-21	1824-25.	1829-30	1834.	1838.	1847-48.	1850-51.	1856-57.	1857-58.	1858-59.	1859-60.	1860-61.
	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
Merchandise and Horses.....	3,30,892	3,70,291 4,000	2,08,380	2,98,092	6,31,206	10,53,175	13,25,062	18,30,596	19,95,796	22,11,822	22,55,559	18,29,729
Bullion and Specie.	2,11,687	32,596	1,77,826	24,402	3,900	1,26,880	1,33,555	1,81,000	4,73,618	8,13,425	8,60,320	4,68,210
Total.....	5,42,579	4,06,887	3,86,206	3,22,584	6,35,106	11,80,063	14,59,497	20,17,596	24,69,414	30,25,247	30,88,879	17,97,939

EXPORTS.

Years.	1820-21	1824-25.	1829-30	1834.	1838.	1847-48.	1850-51.	1856-57.	1857-58.	1858-59.	1859-60.	1860-61.
	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.	Rs.
Merchandise	1,76,675	2,21,175	3,81,202	2,82,921	6,37,289	6,69,880	6,47,369	19,93,169	18,23,162	13,31,851	12,83,548	6,93,691
Treasure .....	..	..	..	..	8,000	78,924	95,105	1,26,513	7,800	27,000	5,800	28,600
Total Exports ..	1,76,675	2,21,175	3,81,202	2,82,921	6,45,289	7,48,814	7,42,474	21,19,684	20,30,962	13,58,851	12,89,348	7,22,219
Total Imports ..	5,42,579	4,06,887	3,86,206	3,22,584	6,35,106	11,80,063	14,59,497	20,17,596	24,69,414	30,25,247	30,88,879	17,97,939
Aggregate value..	7,19,254	6,28,062	7,67,408	6,05,505	12,80,395	19,28,879	22,01,971	41,37,280	45,90,376	43,84,098	43,73,227	25,20,220

The decrease of Imports and Exports for the years 1859-60 and 1860-61, was probably owing to the same causes which are stated in Lieutenant-Colonel Rigby's Report on the Zanzibar Dominions, to have affected the trade of that Port. He says,—“ The tonnage of the merchant shipping entered at Zanzibar during the past year (1859) amounted to 23,340 tons, being 3,619 tons less than in the previous year. Several circumstances have occurred to check the trade of this port during the past year: the visitation of cholera in the early part of it, a threatened invasion from Muscat, and the rebellion of one of the chief tribes of Arabs against the Sultan; and to these causes must be added the very extensive slave trade carried on by the French at the ports on the East Coast, south of Zanzibar, as so many of the country craft, which would otherwise have been engaged in conveying produce to Zanzibar, were more profitably employed in transporting the slaves from the coast to Nossi Beh and Mayotta. I heard of fourteen slave ships being at Nossi Beh at one time, waiting for cargoes. Until stopped by the French Government, this traffic in slaves threatened entirely to ruin all legitimate trade on the East coast of Africa.”

Lieutenant-Colonel Rigby further states the aggregate value of the trade of Zanzibar alone, to have been in the year 1859, £16,64,577, viz:—

Imports	£9,08,911
Exports	£7,55,666
	<hr/>
	£1,664,577

Aptly and truly does Lieutenant-Colonel Rigby remark,—“ The trade which has been created during the above period (viz. since 1834) is certainly surprising, when it is considered that it has been developed under the primitive rule of an Arab Chief, and it affords a proof of the great resources of Eastern Africa.”

The above extracts from writers well known for their scientific knowledge and research, of unimpeachable integrity, conversant with the subject, and deeply impressed with its importance, may, it is hoped, urge a claim on the consideration of Government in the interests of humanity, science, and commerce, to assist in carrying civilisation into regions so long neglected, by exploring the navigable rivers of the North East Coast of Africa, and thus opening the natural channels for trade to British industry and enterprise.

ART. XIII.—*Miscellaneous Observations upon the Comoro Islands.*

By LIEUTENANT COLONEL LEWIS PELLY, H.M.'s Acting Consul at Zanzibar.—Contributed by Government.

THERE are four Islands in this group, of which Comoro proper is the northernmost, the rudest, and the largest, having a length of about thirty, and an average breadth of about ten miles.

Nearest to the southward of Comoro proper is Mohilla, which is the smallest of the four Islands.

Johanna lying south-east of Mohilla, and distant from it some thirty miles, is the second Island in respect of extent.

And Mayotta, lying to the southward and eastward of Johanna at a distance of about thirty miles, is somewhat smaller in area than the latter Island.

In former years Mayotta was under the nominal suzerainty of Johanna; but between the years 1830 and 1840 the chiefs of Mayotta threw off their dependency, quarrelled among themselves, and fell to the intrigues of the French. In the year 1841 the French established themselves on the little Island of Zaondizi, lying to the north-east of Mayotta, and forming a connecting link between its mainland and the outlying Island of Pamanzi. The French gained their landing by espousing the cause of one of the contending chiefs, upon the condition of his ceding Zaondizi to them. Subsequently, this chief was induced to surrender all his sovereignty in favour of the French, in consideration of an annual pension of about two hundred pounds sterling. Zaondizi was fortified; quarters for a Commandant and Staff were erected; an Arsenal was established, as also an Hospital; the sea faces of the Island were scarped; batteries commanding the harborage or anchorage were erected or were commenced; and plans were submitted to the Home Government for rendering Mayotta a Military and Naval position of the first class. These plans, however, if ever seriously entertained, seem to have been discarded since the Revolution of 1848. Mayotta, like the other Islands of Comoro, has been comparatively neglected by the Imperial Government, and remains for the present a minor Military Colony, under a Commandant Superieur and Staff,

ed on Zaondizi; while the mainland is occupied by some eight cane planters holding estates, which last year exported in the state some fifteen hundred tons of sugar.

though actually unimportant for aggressive purposes, the position Mayotta possesses considerable natural and geographical advantages.

It is astride our line of communication with the east, *videlicet* it is in the middle of the Mozambique Channel, conveniently to Madagascar, to the East Coast of Africa, to the other Islands of the group, and to Zanzibar; while it is not so distant from the coast as to render it of no avail as a harbour of refuge to vessels of war cruising near that shelterless station. As to its natural advantages, the sheltered and always calm anchorages of Mayotta, extend over an area of more than thirty miles, with an average breadth of four or five miles.

The climate of Mayotta was long reputed as being very unhealthy, on account of its marshy grounds, and to a belt of mangroves margining its coast. But the commandant informed me that the unhealthiness of the frontier was greatly overstated, and that nothing but money considerations prevented him transferring his head quarters from Zaondizi to the mainland. Zaondizi was too confined; and was, moreover, devoid of sweet water. I saw myself but one well on the Islet, and the water was quite brackish.

Communication is maintained with Mayotta by means of a small schooner of war, which runs once a month to the Seychelles, and occasionally moves round thence to Bourbon, and so back to the coast, touching *en route* at the small French Colonies of St. Mary's

East Coast, and of Nossi Bé on the West Coast of Madagascar. It exports some thousand tons of coal, and a little patent fuel, stored at Zaondizi.

The staple product of Mayotta is sugar. It is asserted that if well and thoroughly cultivated, the Island might export from fifteen to twenty thousand tons per annum. The cane lands seem to be for the most part occupied. But the planters do not at present thrive. Want of labour is their general complaint; and absence of labour implies increase of weeds, and otherwise careless and unremunerative planting. We have also that the sugar-cane disease, so prevalent at the Mauritius, has now found its way to Mayotta. The activity of our squadron on the East Coast of Africa is alleged to be the great and increasing obstacle to the inauguration of African labour. Coolies from India have been

tried, but they all died rapidly. Probably this mortality may have been due to some accidental cause ; for there seems no reason why Coolies should thrive less well at Mayotta than they do at the Mauritius, where every one of them enjoys the climate ; makes money ; throws off his ancient prejudices ; though a Mussulman, drives a pork butcher's cart ; and, though a Hindoo, rears an English-looking wood cottage, plants a garden plot, and may be seen of an evening seated with his wife at the cottage door, dressed in very English-looking coat and gown.

Reverting to the want of African labour at Mayotta, I saw the other day a note written from one of the French planters to Mr. Consul Sunley, begging for aid in the collection of some free labourers from Johanna. The note concluded thus,—“We hoped we were rid of that Captain Oldfield ; but just when the *Lyra* goes home, he shifts his command to the *Ariel*, and teaches the *Penguin* his business. It is too bad.”

In its general appearance Mayotta is a broken, hilly looking Island ; moderately wooded, rocky and barren in its headlands. The average of its hills may be from two to five or six hundred feet in height, with here and there low green patches of sugar-cane intervening. One or two peaks, and one cone of remarkable aspect, may be about two thousand feet above the line of the sea. The population of Mayotta is stated to number about seven thousand souls.

Johanna is at present a Sultanut, without any direct relations with the other Islands of the Comoro group. It is governed by a chief, or so called king, named Abdullah, a young man of some intelligence, agreeable manners, and favourably disposed towards the English. This family has ruled the Island for the period of about one century, when the founder of the present dynasty overturned an anterior dynasty called Domoni, whose chief town was situate on the East Coast of Johanna. That Domoni is still represented by a village of the same name, and by a female who claims lineal decent from the old rulers, and who resides upon their old estate.

The founder of the present reigning family was named Abdullah. He was succeeded by his son Aloe, and he in return by his son Abdullah. Then came Aloe II., who was dethroned, and died at the Mauritius. This Aloe was the father of the Colonel Prince Abadoo, who recently appeared at Madras, and whose proceedings I have reported on in a separate letter. Aloe II. was supplanted by his uncle Salem, who was at his demise succeeded by his son, the present Sultan Abdullah. The capital of this family has been and still is Mootzamoodoo on the North

Coast of the Island. This town, however, is commonly called Johanna by strangers. It has no harbour; but ships anchor safely in its roadstead, close on shore, about a mile to the westward of the town, and near a fresh water stream.

The population of Johanna is roughly estimated at twelve thousand souls. These are distinguished among themselves as slaves, bushmen, Johanna men, and miscellaneous strangers. It is probable that the bushmen are the aborigines of the Island, or descendants of immigrants from the East Coast of Africa at some very remote period. The Johanna men are probably a mixture of bush and foreign blood, shading up from Caffré features into those of the pure Arabs. A *lingua franca* is current, called Johanna language, and the Sowahilla, or one of the littoral dialects of the African Coast, also obtains. The Arabic character is commonly used in writing, and this whether the language of correspondence be Arabic, Johannese, or even English. It is unnecessary to add that letters so characterized are more easily written than read. The people of Johanna profess the Mahomedan religion, but they are by no means bigotted. They are apparently quite free from the vice of drunkenness; though one finds in the presence of the venereal disease the commonest sign of incipient civilization.

The climate of Johanna seems to be salubrious. Sea breezes and frequent showers temper the heat. The soil is composed of the detritus of volcanic rocks, and the decay of vegetable matter. In the valleys, and more especially on the low lands bordering on the sea-shore, the soil, though stony, is deep and rich, and well adapted for the sugar-cane or for cotton. Coffee thrives excellently on the middle slopes of the hills: perhaps the inland and sheltered acclivities, at a height of from two to three thousand feet above the level of the sea, would be the zone where coffee plantations might be most successfully attempted. Mr. Sunley planted a small patch with coffee a few years ago, and the berry is excellent. I transmit a sample for deposit in the Central Museum at Bombay. Mr. Sunley is of opinion that ultimately coffee will form the staple produce of the Island.

The natives cultivate but slightly and carelessly. Paddy, sugar-cane, cocoanuts, sweet potatoes, manioc, pumpkins, and plantains, constitute their food. Their mode of expressing molasses is similar with the rude process obtaining in Guzerat.

I have observed on the Island belts of cocoanut-trees, with occasional areca palms; the iron-wood is found in abundance on the hill slopes;

and lower down the syrus, the neem, the banian-tree, the tamarind-tree, and a sort of India-rubber-tree. Mr. Sunley tells me he found one specimen of the gamboge-tree. I find also the orange, guava, sago-palm, a great variety of herbs, the plantain, the wild bean, and countless varieties of wild flowers.

The trade of Johanna, as of the Comoro group in general, is comparatively trifling; nor does it increase. The total value of the past year's imports in Johanna may be about £4,500, of which some £3,500 may represent the value of British manufacture. Some little traffic is carried on in Dhows with the French Settlements at Mayotta and Nossi Bé, with Madagascar, with the East Coast of Africa, and with Zanzibar; but the total of goods so interchanged between Zanzibar and Johanna does not, perhaps, aggregate a higher value than £400 per annum. The principal articles of this coast traffic are stated to be cotton goods, iron-ware, glass, muskets, powder, and miscellaneous small European manufactures. These are bartered for sandal-wood, ebony, hides, goat-skins, gums, coir-yarn, wax, tortoise-shell, &c. There is some trade also in silk and cloth cloaks, in turban pieces, and in ornamented swords.

The principal export of the past year has been some four hundred tons of sugar, grown upon Mr. Sunley's estate at Pomony Harbour, on the south-western angle of this Island. This harbour, which is small but convenient, and capable of affording anchorage for five or six large vessels (this number of square-rigged vessels have already anchored at one and the same time in Pomony), has recently become a Naval Dépôt, and a store-ship is permanently anchored there. Immediately above the bay, between the mountains and the sea, stretches Mr. Sunley's estate. The soil is rich but boulder-strewn, and was in the first instance covered with rank bush, or with palm-groves, or was mere marsh land. It seems strange indeed to see the smoke of a factory rising as one nears this Island shore. And the story of Mr. Sunley's establishment here appears to me to be a very remarkable instance of the sound sense, and indomitable energy, and perseverance of the Anglo-Saxon, organizing a community of semi-savages. Mr. Sunley came originally to the Mozambique with some command of capital, and with the intention of operating largely in the markets of its neighbourhood. He was accompanied or followed by four associates, of whom two died, a third was lost at sea, and the fourth broke his back. His correspondents in London failed; his agents at Nossi Bé and Zanzibar

operated for him at a loss. A power of attorney was used to his detriment in the Mauritius; and the Portuguese authorities on the East Coast of Africa seized his schooner on plea of its having entered Angoxa. His stores at Johanna were burned down. Eventually, Mr. Sunley found himself on the Island of Johanna (then in a politically unsettled condition) without capital, and without any associate or European assistance. Nothing daunted, he set to work, consolidated the government, explored the Island, obtained a grant for a period of forty years of his present estate at Pomony; cleared it; organized five hundred men, who had never laboured before, into sugar-planters and boilers; put up his own sugar-mill; erected his own steam engine; taught a Caffré boy to drive it; learned himself while teaching others the art of sugar-growing; built his own carts; broke in his own cattle; reared his own factory and dwelling-houses; cut his own roads; surveyed his own estate; discovered and land-marked his port. This was not all, a small currency was required for the payment of his labourers. He bought up the copper currency at Mozambique, and re-stamped it in Johanna. Silver he found in the French dollar; and these he cut into quarters for shilling currency. He would not distil rum, nor allow tobacco to be grown. But he laboured early and late with his own hands to instil regular and orderly habits into his savage followers. He attended carefully to their complaints, both physical and mental. The results of years of this heavy labour are now visible in a most thriving estate; a contented, sober, and healthy-looking body of five hundred negroes; and a heavy harvest of splendid cane, realizing from £28 to £30 per ton at the Mauritius market.

Nothing could be more beautiful than the situation of the estate itself: on the right the bright sea breaking white over the coral reefs, far out in the calm and purple sheening mass; a rocky, indented coast, green with various shrubs and trees, and cheerful with multitudes of white and pink convolvuli,—then a waving breadth of heavy laden cane, sloping up to the lower hills, and here and there intersected by romantic ravines, down which sparkle the clearest streams that prattle to you of home; above, and to your left, rise successive and loftier spurs, leafy green quite over their ridges, and down their tangled valley folds. You look still deeper inland, and the peaks rise now abrupt and fantastic; now in fair and stately proportions; yet always green even to their loftiest peaks (of nearly six thousand feet in height), with the foliage of many climates. Truly, it is a spot of surpassing beauty. No mile of

coast but would make the fortune of an English watering-place. Sérici in Spenzzia is not more picturesque than Mootzamoodoo clustering on the shore, overlooked by its citadel; back-grounded by a noble head-land, softening landwards into boundless woods. No Isle of Greece is sharper in its outline, nor lovelier in its colourings, than the promontory. The shores of the Black Sea from the Bosphorus to Trebizonde, boast no dells more romantic, nor any hills more richly clad, than those that I now poorly paint; fit Island for an industrial Robinson Crusoe; and worthy a description from De Foë, when he imagined Captain Jack, and sent him to wander on the shores of the Mozambique.

To return: I have enjoyed many interesting conversations with Mr. Sunley upon the questions of crops in these regions. Sugar-cane, indigo, coffee, cotton, all flourish. East Africa seems to be the habitat of coffee: it grows there, and is picked in a wild state. A venture in indigo grown at Noss Béi fetched six shillings and six pence per pound in the London market, when the finest quality of Bengal indigo was realizing seven shillings per pound. Sugar ground can be made to produce from three to four tons of sugar per acre in the Islands of Johanna, Mohilla, and perhaps Mayotta. The question of selection of farming is purely one of paying. Sugar pays best, ergo it will be preferred in farm by any colonist who understands his own interests. Next to sugar comes coffee as a remunerative plantation. Cotton under the price of labour obtaining in the Mozambique might do little more than pay for picking: it certainly would not bear any great length of overland carriage.

Take instances: Suppose a colonist desire to farm an estate on the now unoccupied land in the Comoro group, which should turn him out a gross yield of 1,000 tons of sugar annually, and after the third year, from date of first starting, the account would stand somewhat as follow:—

	£	s.	d.
Sugar Mill, 1st Class	2,000	0	0
2 Batteries for Clarifying with 10 Vid- neyl's pans	1,500	0	0
10 Turbines and Engine	1,800	0	0
Buildings, with Iron Roof	1,500	0	0
Miscellaneous Material	1,000	0	0
<i>Add.</i>	£7,800	0	0
Cattle, Carts, &c.	500	0	0
Total of Stock	£8,300	0	0

Annual Outlay

Interest on £8,300, at 10 per cent. for three years, say	£	s.	d.
500 Labourers, at £6 per head per annum for three years, with interest.	2,500	0	0
Cattle, carts, maintaining for three years, say	10,000	0	0
European Superintendence at £1,000 per annum, three years	1,000	0	0
Contingencies	3,000	0	0
	5,000	0	0

Total expenditure in three years on 1,000 tons' Estate £21,500 0 0

To cover this outlay and provide for profits there would be:—

	£	s.	d.
A first year's crop of 400 tons, at say £26 per ton.	10,400	0	0
A second Ditto of 600 Ditto	15,600	0	0
A third Ditto of 1,000 Ditto	26,000	0	0
Total gross yield in three years	£52,000	0	0

Deduct.

£6 per ton for freight, insurance, and risk	12,000	0	0
	£40,000	0	0

Deduct.

Outlay during three years	£23,500	0	0
Net profit in three years..	£16,500	0	0

Of course, during the subsequent years the annual outlay would remain as before, while the annual yield would be 1,000 tons = £26,000, minus £6 per ton freight, &c.—net yield of £20,000 = £8,000, say, outlay annual, equal £12,000 per annum on one thousand tons of sugar.

Now these 1,000 tons might be easily produced on 400 acres of land.

Suppose coffee were planted on a like extent, it might yield 8 cwt. per acre, selling on the spot at 50 shillings per cwt. or a gross yield of £20 per acre. Deduct cost of manufacture and of labour on the plantation, and you would average at the outside, under £15 per acre, or less than £6,000 per annum, on 400 acres of land, without allowing

for contingent outlays, and after having passed two years, before the plantation came into berry, and before, therefore, you could gather any crop whatsoever.

Again: suppose cotton to average 500 lbs. per acre, at 6 pence the lb., or £12-10s. per acre gross, this would be an unusually good yield; yet, after deducting for planting, cleaning, picking, &c., your gross yield would give in the shape of profits less than half its own value, say at the outside £5 per acre on 400 acres, or £2,000 per annum.

Thus: upon a farm of 400 acres, sugar shows as £12,000 to £6,000 against coffee; and as £12,000 to £2,000 against cotton.

Such is Mr. Sunley's practical view of the crop question in East Africa and the Mozambique. I concur in it.

Cloves do not pay as cargo. Some plantations have been tried at St. Mary's and at Zanzibar, where cocoanut plantations were cleared to make room for cloves; the latter are now scarcely paying as make-weight to cargoes.

As to tonnage of square-rigged vessels passing Johanna and touching there, it seems that during the past year—

- 9 British Men of War,
- 2 Ditto Prizes,
- 7 Ditto Merchantmen,
- 4 French Men-of-War,
- 1 Ditto Merchantman,
- 1 Portuguese Merchantman,
- 10 American Whalers,

Total. . 34, have called.

The revenues of Johanna are principally paid in kind, and the Sultan, who maintains a certain court, and keeps on foot a couple of hundred men armed and clothed after the European fashion, satisfies his chiefs and followers by grants in land and by provision of grain. The sums paid in money are trifling, though His Highness levies a Port-due upon vessels calling at his coast, and a duty of $7\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. upon all goods imported.

The Island of Mohilla resembles that of Mayotta in its natural aspect; only Mohilla is perhaps the less picturesque of the two. The present queen, as I have mentioned in another letter, forwarded by this

opportunity, is only daughter to the late King of Mohilla, and *quondam* Prince of Madagascar, Ramanataca, who in turn was nearest surviving male relative to the great king Radama. The queen thus claimed to be heir to the throne of Madagascar; and as the *de facto* queen of Madagascar (widow of Radama) is recently deceased, should now, perhaps, be sitting on the Madagash throne. However, the late queen's son is really there, and the only doubt to be entertained in respect to his legitimate pretensions lies in the circumstance of his having been born eleven months subsequent to the death of his reputed father, king Radama. I visited the Queen of Mohilla a few days ago. She is a pretty Hindoo-faced person, not old, with a most unpromising-looking Arab husband, a pretty boy child, and a wonderfully expressive-looking Madagash nurse. Her majesty was polite, but pouted a good deal because one of her Dhows had been burned as a slaver. Her capital, Dowanee, is close along a reefy, inhospitable shore, with poor anchorage. A straight wall, about twenty or so feet in height, running parallel with the coast line, and pierced for a dozen or so guns, forms a defence to her village and her own residence. There she received me. But Mohilla is a poor, mean turn out.

The low lands, however, are stated to be well suited for sugar plantation; they are as yet quite unoccupied, and some labour is to be hired on the Island, whose population may number 4,000 souls.

Of all the Comoro group, Comoro proper is most remarkable in the vastness and the height of its desolate grandeur. Ever and anon it disgorges, from summits of eight thousand feet, streams of lava, which flood the flanks of its mountains, and rear or obliterate islands and promontories in the surrounding ocean. When Mr. Sunley recently visited Comoro, after an absence of four years, he found a lava reef of three quarters of a mile in length jutting out near his old landing place, and perplexing his topography. An officer who steamed round the Island last year could nowhere find the detached Islet, which is laid down on the Charts as being on the south-west angle. Comoro is almost destitute of sweet water. The people preserve the rain water, and brackish water is scooped from the sand near the sea line. The Island is wooded in parts, and exports a few cattle. But, as a whole, it is ruder, wilder, and more attractive, perhaps, both in regard to its inhabitants and its look of stern and lonely pride, than any other island I remember to have visited. To sail, indeed, under these stupendous volcanic

precipices is to receive into the mind the shadow of a gloom, compared with which that of Aden is cheerfulness—of outlines more fantastic than those of the Muscat coast—or a savage desolation before which Mekran itself is a soft and smiling scene.

The principal town in Comoro is Maroni. But the Island is partitioned among many chieftains, who are jealous of their several land and water holdings. A *casus belli* has, I understand, been found in the accident of a large fish running away with a canoe, and carrying it, line and hook, into the fisheries of a neighbouring chief. I once heard it observed that there cannot be two kings in Brentford, and it seems equally difficult for eight sultans to reign harmoniously in the Island of Comoro.

ART. XIV.—*Rough Notes, showing outline of the Country between Kurrachee and Gwadel.* By Assistant Surgeon J. LALOR, B.A., 2nd Regiment Sind Horse.

THE country bordering immediately on the sea-coast from Kurrachee to Gwadel, and included between parallels 62° and 67° E. longitude, might be aptly described as a bare and cheerless desert, intersected occasionally by low hills, with a scanty and almost purely periodic supply of water. Its shore line is singularly straight and even, the difference in the latitude of any of the places between the abovenamed points, being never more than a few miles.

In the road to Sonmiyane, we crossed the terminal points of the great* Hala range of mountains, abutting the sea at Cape Monze, but ending chiefly in a series of low flat ridges of red and grey sandstone, with masses of loose shingle.

From here the range strikes N.W., and gives off at some distance inland another line (the Pubb Hills), striking S.E. towards the sea, and dipping very irregularly. These hills likewise run close to the coast, and Chilney island, some miles to sea, may be fairly considered an outlier,

Between these ranges, the Hab river winds towards the shore, and empties itself close to Cape Monze. It is a good stream with a pebbly bed, rises apparently high up country; near, it is said, is the valley of Zeedee, and contains water throughout the year.

The N.W. bank is high and steep, but gradually crumbling away, from water action, and silting up on the Kurrachee side, a valley producing abundance of grass. With a light brown loamy soil, the land is capable of cultivation, but the difficulty and expense of raising water on the right or west bank must leave the place a barren waste, for a very long time at least. There was a small patch of sowarree, and a few huts at the river's edge, but the people were merely a few wandering Noomreas.

The Tamarisk, Acacia, and Cactus trees grow, but do not flourish; and the spurs of hills near the coast are covered with a variety of wild Juniper, a jungle description of grewia (gango), bearing eatable berries, some mountain panic-grass, and a highly-scented description of catmint.

Looking northward the Pabb hills present an imposing outline, but become very broken and irregular, as they diminish towards the sea, forming here the natural eastern boundary of the province of Lus.

From this to Sonmiyanee, a distance of nearly thirty-five miles, the country is remarkably barren; but capable of cultivation if supplied with water. The first fourteen miles are over a grey sandy loam, and through deep and dry beds of mountain torrents. Of vegetation there is an occasional trace, the milk-bush and prickly-pear grow luxuriantly, but the absence of water imparts a scorched and dismal appearance to every thing about.

On rounding a hill of close-grained sandstone (red), and descending a pass about some forty feet, the road lies for a short distance along the beach, bounded inland, by high and desolate looking ridges of drift sand. The view on entering this pass, and the sudden drop on to the sea-shore is fine, and in the early morning, grand. A small bay of horse-shoe shape runs in, close to the bottom of the pass; and, I may mention here, more nearly corresponds with Saranga of Arrian, than any other between Cape Monze and Sonmiyanee. Tamarisk and Acacia jungle abounds to the very sea-side, and water may be obtained by digging from six to ten feet. It is of the worst possible description, very salt, and soon becomes putrid on exposure. From this to Sonmiyanee, the country is nearly all salt-land, and the monotony of the road, only relieved by the roar of the sea, heard loud and clear over the resonant *put*,* and by one green spot with a fresh water tank, a few wells and some Mango, Peepul, and Jamum (Jara Plum) trees. A tribe of Noomreas have a few movable huts there, and it is one of the great halting places for the pilgrims to Hinglaj. Immediately into Sonmiyanee the road lies across the dry bed of the river Vindoor, and over high ridges of drifting sand. The town situated on the northern extremity of the shallow bay is evidently declining in size and prosperity. Its trade has been no doubt destroyed by its proximity to Kurrachee, the fishermen even are abandoning their pursuits for more profitable employment in the latter place.

The harbour is roomy, with two creeks on the western side; but there is no protection for large vessels, the entrance being closed by a mud and sand bar, running from near the mouth of the Vindoor to the sand banks on the western side.

* Salt and sandy desert land.

Water is scarce and brackish, and the wells as described by Arrian become unfit for use after a few days' working. Seven miles N.W. of the town is a large lake or lagoon, supplied probably in some way by one of the branches of the Poorally river. Its bed is composed apparently of marine silt, and covered like all the country between it and the sea, with small marine and fresh water shells. It is a fine sheet of water, several miles in extent, but salt and unfit for any purpose, either of drinking or cultivation. So destructive indeed to every kind of vegetation is the salt nature of the soil about here, that even the Lanees and other most common description of camel fodder plants, which spring up after a little rain, become at once pulpified and spread over the land like patches of dirty cotton cloth.

Again, for nearly thirty miles west, the road lies mainly over drifting sand hills, or low lands, on which the sea at times encroaches. There is some Mangrove jungle, bordering the most northerly creek, which runs inland for many miles in a north-westerly direction from the bay, but the tree is very stunted, and only used for firewood.

Owing to this creek, and the occasional bursting of some of the banded branches of the Poorally River, over the low salt land, thereby creating a vast swamp near the sea, the coast line has to be here abandoned until we reach "Chur." Here a range of hills (the lesser Hala), probably a spur from the great Jhalawan ridge, strikes S.S.W., but on nearing the sea gets as it were thrown back on itself, and runs for some distance nearly due west. Immediately under this lies the road, until we turn off to the valley of Phor. At some distance, this range looks like a series of disrupted conical masses, with lamina consisting of grey clay, and ochre beds, and occasionally a tinge of red, as if a deposit from feruginous waters. On nearer view the whole is found capped with a dark, loose-grained sandstone, and conglomerate, consisting chiefly of calcareous pits and marine shells of the current era.

At the back of these hills, and forming the northern boundary of the Phor Valley, is the greater Hala range, commencing nearly at a right angle with the lesser, and apparently of a similar composition. Between the two, and just from a point at which, looking from the encamping ground the ranges appear to so converge as almost to meet, commence the Shor hills, the first of a series of remarkable white ridges, that stud and disfigure the entire face of the country.

They appear to crop out of the earth at every turn, and run down close to the sea. In elevation they never exceed five hundred feet, the sides look like a jumble of irregular cones, sometimes filled up by water action, but often leaving caverns, lighted at intervals by rays transmitted through fissures in the irregularly joined pyramids. I walked erect for some distance in one of those caves until stopped by water, clear as crystal, but of nauseous taste. Whitish marl clay seems to enter largely into their composition, and gypsum in laminated masses, and fibres may be picked up in abundance.

Over the top of some is scattered quantities of light and loose grey sandstone, having no real connection with the hills, and appearing as if sprinkled on with the hand. The first ridge runs a pretty regular course between the Hala Mountains, and ends in some masses of low fungoid-looking excrescences in a valley some miles to the east of Ras-Malan. About seven miles from Phor, and in a south-westerly direction, we meet the mud volcanoes or springs of "Hooke." These, three in number, are situated close together, two indeed connected by a curtain of earth, about twenty feet in extent, and of similar composition and colour. They are distant from the sea about a couple of miles.

Of considerable height and conical shape, they can be seen from eight to ten miles off, and from their symmetry and apparent regularity of structure, resemble artificial mounds of white material, with a few feet of dark discoloured top. On nearer survey, we find the sides not at all even or rounded but deeply fissured, and presenting grotesque and fantastic shapes most nearly resembling a huge collection of alligators piled together. Access to the highest (about 350 feet) is easy, except near the crater, where the path becomes slippery. At the summit is a basin of circular form about forty feet in diameter. Within this the liquid mud is heaved up at irregular intervals, and in quantities varying, during the time of our visit, from a mere bubble to jets of a foot high, and two or three in circumference.

Sometimes the action is quite spasmodic, three or four jets following each other, in quick succession, with a corresponding interval of rest. The mud eventually runs over and down the sides in a glistening stream. In a second, of lower elevation, probably about one hundred and eighty feet high, the mud is much more liquid, the action more regular and continued, and a good deal of water is formed on the settling of the eruption.

The temperature was the same, as the earth and water in the locality, and the taste of the brine formed on the subsidence of the mud, salt and nauseous to immediate sickening.

In the action, as well as cause of those springs, there is much ground for curious and puzzling study. Gypsum and sulphur are found abundantly, and may be met in a free state here, and amongst the Shor hills before alluded to: there is also apparently a sulphurous taste in the water, but the absence of any rise in temperature, their course of action (to be afterwards mentioned), and the fact that no particular properties are attached to them, which is invariably the case in the east, seem opposed to the idea of their being of sulphurous origin. Two interesting features deserve notice: 1st. It would appear that when the hills have attained a certain altitude, the action of the volcano ceases. Such might be readily inferred from the sluggish motion now going on in the highest at Hookee, and from the fact that we found none in the line of Shor hills just mentioned, as varying between three and five hundred feet in height, and where at one time a great volcano is said to have been. Again, and subsequently visiting another of greater elevation, and with a circumference of base of a quarter of a mile, situated about ten miles to the North of Hoormara, the mud in the crater was seen, almost entirely quiescent, and had sunk fully eight feet below the crest; while from the side, and at about fifty feet above the surface, there was oozing on to the plain a good stream of liquid mud. 2nd. The people of the country say that the full action is periodic, and reaches its greatest force at the time of spring-tides; in fact, that they are wholly connected with the ocean, and, like it, influenced by the moon. Hence their Belooch name *Dherya Chium* (eye of the sea). From observation, it is evident by the shape of the pyramids, that the mud overflows in great quantities at times, and as we have seen, there are intervals of comparative rest, but no opportunity offered of personally testing their periodicity of action in connection with the tides.

With little to engross their attention in this wild and desolate land, the people are keen observers of natural phenomena, and having all their ideas centered in the sea, are watchful of what changes they consider effected by it; but, again, it must be admitted they are highly imaginative regarding its powers. However, the explanation was given by a very intelligent young man who accompanied us from Sonmiyancee, and afterwards repeated at Hoormara, by an old and respectable Moolah.

The mythical cause assigned is, that it is a deity who speaks, and Monday is generally the favourite day.

They are known as the Khoops of Raja Ramchunder, and accepted as the residence of a Hindoo divinity ; are held in great veneration by the pilgrims to Hinglaj, a visit to them constituting the first stage of solemnity in the pilgrimage.

A few miles to the south of Hooke is Katchari, a small bay with a west and northern border of solid red sandstone, and being little liable to change, might be identified as the Kokala of Arrian.

From this to the Hingol river, about twenty-five miles, the road is dreary and uninteresting, lying across the dry beds of streams from the mountains on the right. One with singularly steep banks, and over salt and waste lands often destitute for miles of even a particle of vegetation, and where no animated thing, not even a bird, is to be seen.

On rounding to the left, a hill of loose grained sandstone and clay, the valley of the Aghor opens all at once with a magnificent view of the Nancee and other Hinglaj hills in the back ground. The varied coloured clays of which they are composed, and the regular striation in arrangements, is, when seen through the ravine, from which the river emerges, a grand distraction on a weary journey. Running a very serpentine course to the sea, the Hingol is at all points fordable, and the water good. Near the left bank are the ruins of an old town, and in the centre of its bed the remains of a fort, and well built, it is said during the Hindoo dynasty, for the protection of the pilgrims to Hinglaj against the pirates, who infested the coast. But more likely for the protection of the town, as the river during the season of the pilgrimage is not navigable, and unless circumstances have sadly changed, the condition of these poor pilgrims could have offered little to excite the cupidity of pirate or robber. The soil here is quite a barren salt, and sandy loam, incapable of cultivation. The river corresponds well with the Tomerus of Arrian. Bounding the valley on the west, is a series of low ridges, seven in number, striking north and south, and dipping with great regularity westward. They vary from sixty to one hundred and fifty feet in height, and their incline towards the plain eastward is more gradual and regular than any hitherto met with, but their composition the same.

On looking at them from the Aghor, they appear to run together towards the south, and to be blocked up by the white (Shor) hills ; but

on subsequently visiting them from the sea we found intervening passages, valleys indeed they might be called, open right down to the eastern extremity of the Malan, studded however with the low white mounds now so general. Through these, in an opening cut by the river, the road lies, then turns north under the Nancee hills and highlands, either the terminal points of, or spurs from, the great Hala range.

These continue to the coast, and form the natural western boundary of Lus. They attain a considerable height, probably from twelve to fifteen hundred feet, and are composed of layers of beautifully-coloured clays of grey, yellow, and purple, capped with a dark brownish sandstone.

After a zigzag course of about seven miles, the river is joined at an easterly angle by the stream from Hinglaj. Turning to the left, and through the bed of this latter, lies the way to the temple, the resort of thousands annually.

It is a small mud building in a natural recess of one of the high rocks. A few pools of fresh, clear water are near, filled with tame fish, whose wants are carefully attended to by the pilgrims. Several kinds of oleander, amongst which are, the larger pink, and a poisonous variety so well known to camel-owners in the hill districts in Sind, and to travellers in the Moolla Pass. There were also some willow-trees, and the water was studded in parts with bulrushes.

The pools are supplied by a little rivulet trickling through the stones, but after rain this must suddenly increase to a grand bounding torrent. It is a fine ravine, the rocks sometimes attaining a nearly perpendicular height of fifteen or eighteen hundred feet.

On returning about two miles, we again rejoin the road and proceed north, crossing the river nearly a dozen times in a distance of about as many miles, and at last gaining its right and western banks, leave it at a place called Hurrian.

The Hingol is a fine perennial stream with a pebbly bottom, rises probably somewhere near the valley of Mashkee, and flows undoubtedly through it, or some country in which the date-palm flourishes, as the banks are covered with the roots, leaves, and decayed stems of these trees, brought down during different inundations. Skirting its edges, there are patches of jungle, chiefly Babul and Tamarisk, with occasionally some poplar-trees.

Along its left bank, for five or six miles south of Hurrian, are seen the ends of a number of parallel ridges, striking pretty regularly S.S.W.

One of these, the Jogan, appears to rise abruptly out of the river as you approach. It is about fourteen hundred feet high, the lamina nearly a horizontal, and composed of variously coloured clays.

On the right bank, and between it and the beach at Hoormara, a distance of over fifty miles, in a south easterly line, the whole face of the country is one mass of those white (Shor) hills, so often alluded to. Springing up in every conceivable place and position, they are devoid of any regularity in shape, size or direction. The road is merely a repetition of tortuous windings over and through those, or sometimes in the beds of streams formed by the rain running off, and among the hills. As might be imagined from the nature of the soil, the long lodgment of rain, and absence of anything like a water-shed, those Nullahs abound in quicksands.

It is indeed the worst possible road. Impassable after much rain from the narrowness of the pathway, its liability to be turned into a water course, or completely blocked up by the disintegration of those easily soluble clay peaks. Again, equally impassable after a very dry season; for although evaporation is slight so near the sea, and the pools are in well-shaded places, yet they will dry up, as we experienced in one instance, where a good supply had been reported, but we found all nearly evaporated away or soaked up and insufficient, for a third of the camp.

Judging from the soil, its salt and sulphurous nature, a well would require to be dug very deep before wholesome or drinkable water could be procured.

Leaving those hills, and crossing the Gorund river, we reach Hoormara, about eighteen miles by beach from the Malan, and thirty-five from the mouth of the Hingol river, the starting point four marches previously.

This village is a mere collection of mat-huts under a curious rising ground, 400 feet high, and composed of grey and yellow clays, capped with sandstone and loose conglomerate.

At some distance off, it rises as it were from the sea, and in its great regularity resembles an artificial pier. About three miles long, there is a considerable incline on its south or sea aspect, and a fine bay at its east and west extremities.

Looking from the eastern extremity, Ras-Malan is seen in a direct line, and of about the same altitude, the harbour running in between the two. Again, passing a line from the western end across the bay, the

hill might be connected with Ras-Senee, now wasted away to a mere low-lying ridge. In all probability they are but the remains of a line of hills once abutting the sea on its western coast. That Oremarrah rock (Ras-Arubah) is gradually wasting away, we had strong proof while encamped there, in witnessing the operation of a few days' monsoon on its loose material.

The people, a fine hardy race of fishermen, much the same as at Sonmiyanee, with a considerable admixture of African blood, are civil and hospitable.

Owing no doubt to the regularity and healthy nature of their pursuits, the men vastly excel in physique the natives of India, and most of the women are handsome, with nothing remarkable in their dress, but a decided predilection for gaudy colours and a black net veil, which they wear thrown back over the head and shoulders, but never to cover the face, a practice amongst them wholly eschewed. It is the only place with inhabitants in Mekran, subject to the Jam of Beyla, a chief for whom they appear to cherish a great affection.

His rule seems mild and unoppressive, and his people, if denied wealth, are certainly in the enjoyment of happy contentment. The valley of Chalnor is only distant about five marches in a north-westerly direction, and is said to be very fertile.

From this to Kurmut, the road again lies for seventy miles over low land and swamps, chiefly salt, but often with a sandy loam capable of cultivation after rain.

The hills appear to take a more westerly strike. There is some Mangrove jungle near the coast, and a few Babul and Kendi trees, but the feeling of barrenness prevails throughout. A creek runs inland some distance, receiving two or three mountain streams.

Between it and the sea is the old fort of Kurmut, with a few wells, and some date-trees. Not many miles further on, the country becomes again blocked up by the Shor hills, dotted about as before, of various heights and sizes, but leaving no outlet or passage amongst them.

The road now lies along the beach, often impassable at high water, the hills continuing to run down to the sea for fifteen miles into Passeeenoe, a village on the Shadee Khore river, and consisting of a few mat-huts, and a small enclosed fort, within which Behram Khan, chief of the Kurmutties, resides.

Situated on a good river, and within three days' communication of the richest valley in Mekran, it might be a place of importance, but for the blighting influence of Faqueer Mahomed, Naib of Kedge, whose rule partakes more of the unpitying robber chief, than of the legitimate governor.

About seven miles south-east of Passeenoe is the Island of Astola, a strip of land, rising as it were out of the sea, and probably four or five miles long.

It is a place of great Hindoo veneration, and abounds in turtle, the Arabs from Muscat and the Battnah coast often crossing over to catch them.

Six miles due south of the town is another of those remarkable highlands noticed at the Malan and Hoormara, but much more worn and fast wasting away.

From Passeenoe to Gwadel, the country assumes a somewhat more cheerful aspect, though all near the sea is still a swamp or waste. Salt lands there are inland, some few small groves of date-trees with earthen embankments to retain the rain waters, and one or two trifling patches of grain cultivation. The hills appear to strike still more westerly, and leave a greater extent of open plain.

On nearing the beach, within about eighteen miles of Gwadel, there is a descent of fifteen or twenty feet into an extraordinary looking valley, studded with small white (Shor) hillocks from five to thirty feet high, and appearing like a large basin or bowl from which the sea had receded. From this the road lies close along the bay, with some curious-looking clay peaks on the right, into the town. Built like Hoormara on a narrow tongue of land, with a bay east and west, it has also like it a highland south of lesser elevation, but greater superficial extent, being considerably wider, and a couple of miles longer.

It is composed of grey clay and conglomerate, often of shells of an enormous size, and masses of tree coral, the whole capped as usual with sun-baked sandstone.

On the top are the remains of a well-built tank, with some defences supposed to have been by the Portuguese, and a few fresh water pools. In the season melons are extensively cultivated, and grass grows abundantly after rain,—the liquorice plant may be also found wild here. The town belongs to the Imaum of Muscat, who maintains a governor and a few sepoy in it, but the people are nearly all Belooch. A brisk business appears to be going forward. Export goods, chiefly fruit (date)

and a little cloth are brought from Kedge and Punjgoor. A number of Hindoo and Khojah merchants have settled, and carry on the trade of the place. As at Hoormara and Passeenoe, the "Pish," a species of fan-palm, provides all the women and children with employment, and at every hut door, one or more will be always found busy making mats for the walls and roofs of their houses, or for bags to store dates and fruit in, or as an article of export to Bombay. From it they make their sandals, and the only rope in general use are of this material. The leaves when moistened in the sea-water, split and divide easily, and may be at once worked.

Nearly all the heavy work is done by slaves, who, not being so free to come and go as at Hoormara, and, being unlike the latter place, under some restrictions about going to sea, are less contented, and two or three entreated to be brought on board and taken to Kurrachee.

But, on the whole, slavery is now merely nominal along this coast. Facility of flight in the various Bombay and Malabar boats, and the certainty of a good reception amongst a colony of their friends settled at Kurrachee, with plenty of work there, impels the slave to run on the smallest provocation, while the difficulty of capture, and knowledge of the detestation in which the system is held, deters the master from pursuit.

Gwadel has an old fort with high walls, within which the traders send all their wealth at night, through fear of a raid from Kedge or the highlands outside. A few rusty guns, useless if not dangerous, are mounted for defence. Mat-huts constitute the remainder of the town, and in the small plain some date-trees, with four or five banyan* and almond-trees, grow. There is a good supply of excellent drinking water within twenty yards of the sea, but close up under the high ground, the water is somewhat brackish.

To say anything positive regarding climate would be, from such little experience, premature. From the twelfth until the end of January we experienced a severe monsoon, with heavy rains; an occurrence, according to report, quite rare. In all other respects the weather was agreeable, never positively cold, and always with a great uniformity of temperature both by day and night. The variation in the thermometer was always trifling, and the average in the registry of six weeks 65°.

Regarding the highland at Gwadel it bears the reputation, and I should think justly, of enjoying throughout the year a delightful

climate. It can never be oppressive, as during the hot season it must be tempered by the strong south and south-west sea-breeze, to which it is fully and openly exposed.

Having subsequently had the good fortune to re-visit most of the places mentioned in the foregoing report from the sea there offered a better opportunity of fixing their geographical position, and of establishing some identity between the prominent points now actually found, and those mentioned by the Greek historians of Alexander and Nearchus. But I must confess myself equal only to a mere outline of the task, and venture to hope that Major Goldsmid, with his great resources of literary talent and observation, may be yet able to devote some attention to this interesting subject.

Between Kurrachee and the Poorally river, called by Arrian the Arabis bay, the country of the Arabii, a people accepted as Indians. Along this coast line are still many recognizable points, as Cape Monze for "Eirus," and Chilney Island for "Bibacta." Regarding the commodious harbour between the two honored by the name of Alexander, there is hardly a trace remaining. Indeed, the author must have been under a misapprehension, or the face of the country has wonderfully changed, for he says "the fleet was here disembarked, and a camp formed on shore, where the men suffered dreadfully from brackish water." Now, in truth, the river Hab empties itself here, and its mouth forms the only bay that is, with water of the purest and most excellent quality.

The diminished size of Chilney, and total disappearance of another island south-east of it, are explainable on the generally received belief that the bed of this ocean is subsiding. In the small bay close to the present Bedook pass, we might recognise Sangada, for there is still protection for small vessels there, and mention is made of pirates at this particular spot. It may be pointed out that no better hiding ground could be had, if particularly we may only assume that the present great ravine, with its banks from forty to fifty feet high, was then an inland creek.

West of this, several small islands, and one large one "Domæ" under which the fleet took refuge, have disappeared; and the two remarkable rocks, in passing between which "the oars touched on either side," are not to be found. There is a sandstone rock to the west of the Bedook that might correspond to one, the second we are obliged to take for granted has subsided.

In pursuing our course still westward, the place mentioned as Moron-tobara (the port of women) ; and described as "a harbour with a narrow entrance, safe, and capricious, landlocked all round, and protected from the wind in every quarter," is certainly Sonmiyanee bay. Considering the course necessarily followed by Nearchus, the comparison of distance would alone establish the identity. But, in addition, every particular in the sketch answers exactly with the exception of "narrow entrance." This, however, may have readily altered ; and we know there is now a great bar running across the mouth, and often dry in parts at low water.

That it was a large and well recognised harbour is evident, as Dr. Vincent remarks, from the fact that it is the only one on this coast retained by other writers, as Ptolemy and Marcian of Heraclea.

Continuing the voyage the identification becomes even more satisfactory, "they then proceeded to the river Arabis : having an island on the left, and the main on their right.* The passage through this channel was more than four miles, but so narrow as to appear like a work of art, the island woody, and in a manner overgrown with trees of all sorts."

Referring to mention made in the early part of this report of a creek running west by north, for a considerable distance, from Sonmiyanee bay, there is a little difficulty in recognising the narrow channel through which the Greeks passed to gain the mouth of the Arabis. The land on the left is still covered with thick mangrove jungle, and the Poorally river, though it has long since ceased to flow into the sea, being directed higher up into numerous channels for irrigational purposes, may be now traced at this point, and about nine or ten miles from the present town of Sonmiyanee.

It would appear that at the end of four miles they were stopped by shoal waters, and obliged to wait for the tide to carry them three miles further to the river. This creek is now navigable with the tide to a considerable distance, but does not rejoin the sea westward, as it must have done in the time of Nearchus, becoming lost some thirty miles onward near a place called Phor, and converting into a swampy peninsula what the Greeks found an island. Between this last river and the Tomerus, at Cape Malan, lies the country of the "Oritæ." Within these desert limits only the last station can be positively determined. Purra

* Vincent's Arrian.

is mentioned by Arrian, and Parsis by Ptolemy, but with such confusion as renders it impossible to reconcile them into Phor. "Katchari, however, we may assume as "Kokala," because at no other place could they with safety have drawn up their boats on this bleak coast. A pass through the N.W. hills leads out near here, and Leonnatus, despatched from the army by Alexander with provisions, joined them at the end of their third day's voyage, which would be this spot.* The concurrent facts all seem to establish the identity of Katchari with "Kokala."

Alexander, finding the coast line so barren, appears to have started north from Sonmiyancee, probably by Lyari, crossed the Arabis (Poorally), and marched towards the valleys of Jhow and Kolwah, having first divided his army into three divisions under three generals, in order more effectually to plunder the country, as Quintus Curtius quaintly relates. In this manner they ravaged India in three distinct bodies and carried off great booty. Ptolemy wasted the maritime country; the king destroyed the midland part, and Leonnatus the rest." The booty, however, cannot have lain in provisions, for about this time half the army perished of starvation.

Returning to Nearchus. He landed his crew at the mouth of the Tomerus (now Hingol) river, attacked, probably in the Aghor valley, and defeated the natives, whom he describes as a savage race, living entirely on fish, dried in the sun, and torn with their nails. "They neither pared their nails or cut their hair, and were clad in the skins of fish, their huts were low, and built entirely of the bones and skins of fish."

In all save the novel style of clothing, this description might exactly apply to the race now found along this coast. They feed themselves and all their live property on fish, so that the mutton, fowls; and even eggs, taste strongly of it.

This western boundary of the Oritæ is also the natural one of the present Lus Beyla, a country of somewhat elliptical shape and small extent. Bounded on the east by the Hab river, north by the mountain,† separating it from Jhalawan, west by the Great Hala range ending at Ras-Malan, and south by the Indian Ocean.

* Dr. Vincent.

† Probably a spur connecting the great Hala on the West, with the Pubb hills.

A great mistake in the maps assigns its southern boundary as Sonmiyane bay, whilst its greatest extent is from that bay west to Cape Malan.

From this to Cape Jask, the country of the Ichthyophagi and of modern Mekran, there are many places traceable as those treated of by Arrian.

The first, Malan for Malana, preserves its name nearly intact, and Hoormara answers to Arubah.

He says they landed here and proceeded four miles inland, where there was a town and good water (the name Pasera), while at Hoormara the people pointed out a place where was said to have been the ruins of a former town. None however are now discoverable, with the most diligent search, but the only good water to be had is still procurable there. Next Dr. Vincent recognises Kurmut and the Island of Astola as the Kalama, and Karnine of the Greek historian, and being so well-fixed, there cannot be much mistake about them. But Passeenoe appears to have been passed and left unvisited by the fleet.

Indeed, there may not have been a village there, the whole of the coast from the remotest ages to very late years having been subject to the visits of pirates, for as we know Sonmiyane was plundered as late as 1808, and Passeenoe destroyed in 1809 by the Joasmeees, whose headquarters are at Shaijab on the pirate coast. Nearchus appears to have sailed by the East bay, and "doubling a cape that stretched nine miles into the sea, anchored in a safe harbour called Mosarna." This has totally disappeared at the present day, but with it has gone also the highland (as mentioned in the report on Passeenoe), and we are thus left sufficient grounds to infer, that Cape Passeenoe, like Hoormara and Gwadel, once had its two bays, and that the west one then afforded protection to the Greek ships. It is a place of some importance, as Ptolemy mentions it as the seaward termination of the boundary line between Gedrosia and Karmania, countries through which Alexander marched. They no doubt laboured under the mistake that the hills ran down to the seaside as more modern writers have done. Gedrosia, I presume, included all the upper country westward of Cholnar, as Kedge and Punjgoor, and was very fertile. Quintus Curtius says.—"Then they came to the country of the Gedrosia, where they found abundance of all things." Karmania again embraced Bunnore and onwards, after which the army knew no want.

At Mosarna we must take leave of the fleet for the present, for here they got a pilot, and made such long daily voyages that in this hurried sketch we are unable to follow them, but hope yet to do so. Every thing mentioned may be still found along this coast. Sharks abound, and the whale I have seen both near Gwadel and at Muscat. Oysters and muscles are well known, and a "large description" of shell fish, particularized by Arrian, is well represented in a shell (cockle) I found on the top of the hill at Gwadel, and now in the Museum at Kurrachee. It is more than ten inches in diameter, and about seven to nine pounds weight, and this only the single shell.

Since writing on the mud springs of "Hooke" and "Hoormara," I have received from Dr. Haines at Bombay, an analysis of two bottles of water and liquid mud, forwarded by me to him.

2. From this it appears the constitution of each is somewhat different, the account I beg to subjoin as follows:—

Analysis of Bottle No. I. from Khoop, 180 feet high at *Hooke*:—

Specific gravity at 60° F. ; 1099.03-alkaline 1,000 grain measures, evaporated to dryness, leaves solids 14.096 grains.

Found in 1000 grains—

Chloride of Sodium	118.686
Carbonate of Soda	20.236
Sulphate of Soda .....	.974
Chloride of Potassium .....	.100
Carbonate of Lime .....	.075
Carbonate of Magnesia .....	.055
Silica .....	.040

Total solids..... 140.166

Sulphuretted Hydrogen Gas..... .053

3. Bottle No. II. was mud taken from a jet fifty feet above the surface of the ground in the side of a "Khoop" at Hoormara, nearly seventy miles further westward, and about ten, instead of two, from the sea. The height of this, it will be recollected, was between four and five hundred feet, and the liquid in the crater all but quiescent.

4. Specific gravity of water in No. II. 1011.4 *neutral*. This was some water from the settling of the mud by the time it reached Bombay. "The mud is chiefly finely divided by Carbonate of Lime, with a little dark coloured clay." Dr. Haines adds, likewise, that the water is of a most interesting nature, and contains a very "decided impregnation of Iodine, a circumstance most unusual," but that a further quantity is required, which may be obtained during the next season of the Hindoo pilgrimage; for seldom, if ever else indeed, is a visitor seen on this dreary and truly "inauspicious coast."

5. The heaving up of the mud he attributes to gaseous influence, and it would be highly interesting and satisfactory, as he says, if some of this could be collected at the "Khoops."

ART. XV. — *Short Notes on Japan.* By Lieutenant G. T. ROBINSON,
H.M.I.N.

LEAVING Kanagawa at 10 A.M. of the 4th August, we pursued our course in a W.S. Westerly direction. Our attendants were numerous, the Vice-Governor of Yeddo was charged with our safe custody. The road from Kanagawa is the "King's Road," well kept and lined on either side with magnificent trees of the fir and cedar, so abundant in Japan. The country would require an abler pen than mine to do it justice, hill and dale, mountain and valley, succeeded each other at every turn and winding of the road; busy villages, with their fat, healthy, and good-tempered inhabitants; the entire absence of anything like "*waste lands*" revealed a country, at once populous and highly cultivated, and a people smiling and prosperous. Our journey had been planned to allow us ample rest (and as it is considered the sign of vulgarity to "*gallop*" in Japan, our sure-footed galloways were kept at an easy amble); and divided into three portions; the first from Kanagawa to Harconee, on the shores of a lake of that name, from Harconee to the base of the cone of Fusi Yama on horseback; and from Hushimondo to the top of the mountain on foot. Our first stage was to Sotsaka, and through the royal domain, in which it is forbidden to shoot, the game being strictly preserved; the infringement of which law by an English resident, has given rise to some very unpleasant litigation. Passing through Fussima, Hilataki, Oraa, Odawarra, Yamata, we arrive at Harconee 17 *Rea** 12 *Skets*, or about 61 miles from Kanagawa. I found the altitude of the lake to be 6,250 feet, and the ascent to it so steep up the Harconee mountains from Odawarra, that we had to dismount and lead our horses up the abrupt, though well-made, mountain road. At Odawarra we crossed the Sackawagna river, a broad stream, in barrows carried on men's shoulders. The Harconee lake cuts through the boundary of the Royal or Crown lands, and to prevent smuggling across the border, boats on this picturesque lake are forbidden. I was thus unable to sound its depth, being too much afraid of cramp to venture on a swim to its centre. I was enabled, however, to measure

* The *Rea* = 36 *Skets*.

" " = 2½ English miles.

parts of its shores, and estimate its mean width at 1,500 yards, and its length some three miles. It is enclosed by the high peaks of the Harconee range, and its depth must be considerable; the weather was wet and cloudy, and I was unable to fix its position or determine the variation of compass.

From Harconee our way lay through Mussnud, Numadso, Hallah, Yosiwalla, Orino, Murigona, to Hushimondo about 80 miles, still along a well-made wide road, bordered with trees ranging from 10 to 17 and 24 feet in circumference. From Harconee there had been a gradual descent of the land face of the mountains of that name, across numerous streams of varying breadth and strength (though few of a size to be navigable except by small boats) to Halla, from whence the country gradually rises to the base of the cone of Fusi Yama; at Murijama we halted for the night (as we had done at several other stages), when I ascertained the height above the sea level to be 4,100 feet,—the sea shut out from view by the Harconee hills before alluded to.

From Hushimondo we started on foot, armed with light piece Alpin-stocks to scale the face of the cone, rising at an angle of 35 degrees; the ascent was most laborious over loose Scoria. At every half ree, or about $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles, there stands a rest-house, where tea and other light and agreeable refreshments are procured by the pilgrims, at the ninth rest-house we halted for the night, some 8,000 feet above sea level.

Trees had ceased, and we found the cold rather more than we could comfortably enjoy. The morning found us above the clouds, wrapped in ice and snow that melted before the rising sun. Facing the hill side we pushed on; at 12,000 feet vegetation ceased, giving place to the snow drift; and at 13,977 feet above the level of the sea, we had planted the first European foot on the crater of the Haly mountains of Japan. The day was glorious, clear, and fine; and exhibited a panorama the like of which poor I shall never see again. With the aid of a spy-glass we made out the ships in Kanagawa Bay upward of 100 miles distant, and the whole kingdom in its beauty lay smiling at our feet. The air was so rarified that we found it difficult to advance more than a few paces at a time. True to our instincts, we unfurled the British Union (Indian Navy one) Jack, fired a Royal Salute from our revolvers, sang "God save the Queen," gave three British cheers, and drank her health in champagne to the intense satisfaction of our Japanese friends, who evidently regarded our proceedings as a high religious ceremony.

Having acquitted ourselves as true and loyal Britons, I proceeded to take observations ; and had the good fortune to secure them for latitude and longitude by artificial horizon and chronometer, and for variation by Azimuth compass, all of which instruments had been safely brought up by the hill coolies ; the time of day and rest after our ascent enabled me to secure good observations, the results of which are as follows :—

Height of the edge of the Crater	13,977 feet	
Ditto of highest Peak	14,171 „	
Length of Crater	1,114 yards	
Breadth of ditto	666 „	
Circumference which agrees with the Japanese measurement, they having to perform its circuit in the pilgrimages	2½	{ Nautical miles.
Depth of Crater	500 feet	
Latitude of Temple or rest-house on top	35°21'	N.
Longitude do do	138°42'	E.
Variation of Compass	3°2'	W.
Temperature of Air in sun at noon	54°	Fah.
Boiling point of Water	186°	Fah.

Leaving the mountain top we made for Atami, a place some few miles outside the Bay of Yeddow, and celebrated for its intermittant thermal springs ; the waters are sulphurous, and issue from the rocks near the beach at a temperature far above the boiling point, intermitting four times in the 24 hours. The roar of their discharge can be heard for miles round the country, and the vapour rises like a dense white cloud visible many miles to seaward. There is no anchorage off Atami, and the “Berenice” was forced to anchor in a neighbouring Bay, having come round to pick the party up ; and alas ! the “Camilla” was no more, having foundered in one of those terrible cyclones that render the Coast of Japan a terror to Navigators at this season of the year. On our route I recognised the pine, oak, maple, beech, lime, alder, chestnut, apple, pear, peach, waxtree, tea, bamboo, orange, camphor, cherries, cotton, figs, grapes, walnut, rice (2 kinds), millet, (3 kinds), sweet potatoe, egg plant, Indian corn, beans in variety, peas, carrots, turnips, onions, pumpkins, tobacco, sugarcane ; in fact, I should say that Flora holds a year long jubilee, and Ceres a daily feast in the golden islands of Japan. Coal is in abundance—the authorities are reluctant to give information as to which are the mining

districts—all the islands produce it ; as yet it is only surface coal, and of a quality far superior to Burdwan, and very cheap ; one Dollar for about 3 cwt. The islands are volcanic and subject to frequent earthquakes, so much so, that the houses are constructed of wood, and the fortifications, which are extensive and highly scientific, are built of huge slabs of stone and without mortar. On the northern island, and about Hakodadi, the potatoe and hop grow in abundance. Near Hakodadi are several considerable active volcanoes, from whence sulphur in large quantities is procured, and the island of Vires at the entrance of the Bay of Yeddow is in full play. Gold, iron, copper in large quantities, and silver, are also among the mineral products.

The people of Japan are civil and good tempered ; and as far as I could judge, the rows and disturbances we read of, are brought on by the misconduct of foreigners resident in and visiting the seaport towns. The Eastern shore of the Bay of Yeddow is yet unsurveyed. I found good anchorages behind the islands marked as Saka Sima, and Youka Sima in 6 fathoms mud, shut in from N.N.W. round to West, Saka Sima W. $\frac{1}{2}$, N. $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles.

The coast from Son Saki to Cape King is very incorrect ; from Sirako to Kako Jama (Oosigassi Saki on the chart) I obtained 25 to 15 fathoms close in shore ; between Cape Tamietsi and Singa Saki I obtained from 20 to 10 fathoms, sandy bottom. The line of coast was much out, and having native pilots saw the folly of giving "fancy" names to headlands and capes, for few of the names given on the Chart were recognized ; and I trust that the able officers who are now endeavouring to effect a survey of the coast, will follow the example of the Surveyors of the Indian Navy, and give the *Native* names to their discoveries ; and it would help future Navigators, if the names were inserted in the Native as well as in English character. The whole coast was alive with fishing-boats. From Oosima up the Kino channel the coast is unknown, and out in longitude from Sira Saki North and N. E. to Oozaka ; the coast is very much out ; the straits on the East side of Avasi Sima safe, and well fortified ; regular soundings from the straits to Oozaki from 25°, 18, 11, 10, 9, 4, to $3\frac{1}{2}$ and $2\frac{1}{2}$ fathoms, where I grounded in soft mud close to the beach.

Fioka is under the point marked Cape Avodine, 5 to 7 fathoms mud, open to the E.N.E. The Sinanoda Sea is a most wonderful place, and consists of a rapid succession of lakes and channels of all sizes and depths, now in the ship's own draught, and a mile farther off no bottom with 100 fathoms of line ; at one place I ran into anchor, I got 50 fathoms,

no bottom, my jibboom was poking into a house window, and I had no room to turn the ship, had to back out and run for seven hours before I found a resting place for my "mud hook:" in about longitude 134° E. another channel out of this inland sea exists, not laid down in the Chart. The water traffic is very great, and the towns on the shores are numerous and well fortified: cultivation is carried up to the hill top; vast quarries of stone exist. The dangers and rocks are marked with well-built beacons that would shame Bombay with her wretched attempts; the customs officials numerous, vigilant, clean, and civil. I did not land "*en route*," as it was contrary to the wishes of the Government; and, offence had been already offered them by some silly people who were allowed to land from one of the Bengal transports. The current runs with a "whirl" through some of the narrow channels, the old "*Berenice*" was more than once spun round like a teetotum, and a screw steamer with her two transports in tow were nearly coming to grief. In latitude 34° N. and longitude $135^{\circ} 03'$ E. I found shelter in a secure cove or inlet, called by the pilots Kisu-urano-utsa, during a heavy cyclone which lasted for two days, and but for the friendly "cove" the "*Berenice*" and her crew would have gone to "Davy Jones," and ground to powder on the iron coast. The winds that prevail on the East Coast of Japan are:—

January to May.....	West and N. West.
May	Variable.
June to August	East to E. N., E. and sometimes S. East.
September to December.....	West and N. West.

October is a bad month for navigation; and from the middle of August to the middle of October is the worst season for cyclones, which blow with great fury, and give but little warning: from December to June the climate is delightful, clear, cool, and bracing; and at Hakodadi the snow lies foot deep on the ground. The mean range of the barometer throughout the year is from 29.70 to 30.06, falling to 27.50 in the cyclones. The range of the Thermometer—

Mean 26° to 70°	} Fahrenheit.
Extreme 14° to 74°	

The Russians have extended their possessions on the coast of the Corea from the Amoor to the parallel of Hakodadi, which they make their winter quarters; the northern half of Saghalin, with its rich fields of coal and mineral ores, has fallen to their share, whilst

the shipwright and the armourer ply the busy hammer on the banks of the Amoor and its rapidly increasing arsenals.

Japan is one of the geographical wonders of the world ; and its teeming millions, with their quaint mixture of barbarism and high civilization ; its wonderful system of police ; the military element so largely diffused ; almost a nation of sailors ; its proud feudalism, and yet exclusive monarchy, should hardly be left the prey of unprincipled adventurers who call themselves merchants and disgrace the name.

Additional Notes.

" KING'S ROAD." — The Roads in Japan are well kept, and the main road of the empire, or " King's Road," extends to all the principal towns ; of the one we traversed, though not macadamized it was a made road, and about 30 to 50 yards wide, and cutting through the towns I have named in my " short notes." There are other or " Part Roads," these also are well kept, and as I coasted along the shores of the islands, could see the mail *en route* from station to station. The wheel carriages are few and for goods' traffic only, strong wooden springless carts, with solid wooden wheels, drawn by cattle shod with straw: pack-horses are in general use as well as pack bullocks; the saddles of these pack animals are well made, and very handsomely ornamented with brass and coloured leather. Their drivers seemed to be regularly licensed and very honest, and their services are procurable at all the towns on the road. The " Royal Domain" extends for a considerable distance from Yeddow, and is divided off by boundaries, as are all the different provinces or estates of the nobles. At the entrance of the estates that cross the public road is stationed a guard, always under arms, whose duty it is to examine the passports of travellers, and drive back *any one* who does not possess the authority to travel on that particular road. The guard houses we passed were perfect models, they mount guard as we do: each soldier has his Lord's crest worked into and with the material of his dress. The Dimios showed their civility by sending a guard of honour with an officer of rank to pass us through their gates, and escort us to our next resting place; and very imposing they looked sometimes. Absence of waste lands is remarkable, and the country a perfect garden; their markets well stocked with vegetables and fruits of all descriptions, their carrots, turnips, and onions made up into

bunches that would do credit to Covent; Garden their fruit exposed for sale in neat baskets, and sold by weight or measure; dried beans and peas are exposed in great variety, as well as potatoes; and here I may mention a curious thing, although the grapes are of a very fine quality and sold in plenty, I never saw them growing; the reason is, that the Dimios or nobles are the only people allowed to grow grapes or sit under their own vines (the restriction does not extend to the fig-tree); and they, with a chivalrous gallantry, permit their ladies to cultivate the vine and sell the proceeds for—oh dear!—"pin money," so you may suppose how sweet the grapes all tasted after I learned this interesting fact. At Odawarra we were much surprised at the superior manufactures in wood: all kinds of household useful and ornamental work was procurable at the most reasonable prices. Their ingenuity in wood-working is great, and each article packed in a neat wooden case. Another peculiarity of the Japanese also struck us very forcibly, their love of gardens, running water, and dwarf trees. Every house has its garden, tastefully laid out and kept with the greatest care, and all seem to aim at having lockwork and falling water or cascades, and coloured fish of the carp tribe. Their dwarf trees are perfect marvels of "smallness," many were shown us not a cloth-yard high, and more than two hundred years old, while their children of 40 years and less towered to the skies in the open and surrounding country. The Harconee Lake is said to be the favourite resort of Devils, and no wise Japanese would venture on its bosom alone after dark. No doubt that the salamander abound in its waters. I saw several very fine ones: they feed them on fish. Murijama is a halting station, kept by Priests of the Mountain; they were very civil to us; they collect alms from the pilgrims: the mountain is only accessible during the summer months, when the rest-house keepers, and the "strong men of the mountains," or, as we should call them, "Hill Coolies," ply their trade. They are a simple civil set and attempt no extortion. Women are allowed or commanded to make the pilgrimage once every five years, and this was a woman's year: they don the pilgrim's dress, "white," and it is difficult to tell men from women unless their faces are visible. It is hard work to ascend the mountain, and many perish in the attempt. Hurricanes often rage, and woe betide the poor creatures caught on the mountain side, for the mount rises in a perfect cone with smooth sides, and the loose rocks and stones and travellers are often blown down—literally blown away. The rest-houses are built on the natural ledges of the hill side, those of the lower ones are built

of wood, those above the line of vegetation of loose stones piled and fitted into one another. The one we slept in was a single-roomed house, and full of fleas; after supper we wrapped ourselves in blankets, rugs, sea-boots, and stowing cheek by jowl, tried hard for sleep, but the cold was intense, and few of us enjoyed what could be called a "night's rest," tired as we all were. Looking from the top of the crater it appeared that several of the mountain ranges were higher than the one we stood on, but the peculiarity of Fuse Yama, rising as it does abruptly from the plain, makes it a "wonder of nature," while the others are ranges of mountains.

The crater of Fuse Yama is only accessible on one side, although the base to a height of about 4,000 feet can be approached on all sides, the cone must be about 10 or 12,000 feet on its sloping side. The last eruption occurred about 200 years ago; the bottom of the cup of the crater is quite flat, and would make a good circus, or cricket-ground. I picked up a few pieces of the rocks of which the mountain is composed, and made them over to the Curator of the Bombay Museum, Dr. Birdwood. The presiding priest in the temple on the top of Fuse Yama receives a fixed fee from all pilgrims, and in addition stamps the clothes, papers, and alpinestock of visitors for a consideration; this is of importance to the Japanese, but only two of our party showed any ambition to shine in the eyes of the untravelled Japaners. The mystic mark is stamped in ink by a metal hand stamp, and burned into wood, if required; no extra charge. The story about the daughters of the priests pursuing a naughty calling is all gammon, and as to the wonderful stories told of these people and their morals, I should say that imagination has lent enchantment to the view. Their scale of morality is lower than ours, for the simple reason that we are Christians, they are Pagans. Vice is not thrust on the wayfarer: if he seeks it, he will find it, but will not be insulted if he do not indulge his passions. Among the married women infidelity is simply *unknown*, and they make themselves so jolly ugly, that I can readily believe it,—ugh! The men are bad enough surely, but as they do not profess to be better than they seem, we can only deplore their want of Divine precepts and good example. The grandest house in Hukahama was built by the Japanese government at a cost of £80,000 for the accommodation of foreigners visiting the country. It is a beautiful palace, and judging from some of the scenes enacted there, the poor benighted Japanese must think us rare, "peep o' day boys," and our morals none of the best. Ah, me! poor human nature, if we had

no one to pity, I believe we should begin to look at home and mend our own ways. Atami is the Cheltenham of Japan, the real pump-room is in the open air, and the water led through all the houses. The De Courcy's and the Fitz's of Japan take their villas at Atami for the season. The Jones' and the Robinsons' do it in lodgings only. Every house has its bath-rooms with hot and cold water let on so that the bather can please his taste; the waters run through the baths. They have public bath-houses for the Robinsons' and Jones', clean and cheap. I must confess that I cut my namesakes and secured a Belgravian bath in a villa, but then I was with the representative of Royalty, and besides that, the Japanese Robinsons' are a distinct branch of the (human) family. I may ~~say here that bath-rooms in the houses are numerous and supplied with~~ hot or cold water. Each bath-room has a nice clean water-closet attached, and a urinal filled with fresh aromatic fern. They are a cleanly people. They make one grand mistake, and that is, after washing two or three times a-day, they put on the same dirty clothes, that is, the poorer class.

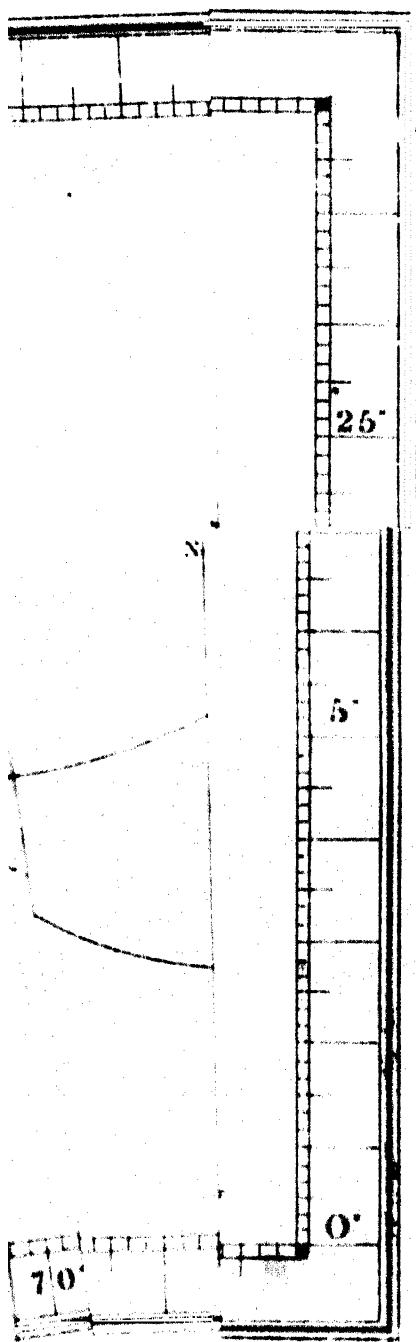
The Tea-tree grows wild in Japan. I saw miles and miles of country covered with the Tea-shrub, and as far as I could learn no care is taken with its culture; they do not bake the leaf like the Chinese, and that is the reason it will not stand the voyage to Europe, that that is sent home is first shipped to China, baked and then shipped off to England. The Japanese drink their tea warm without milk or sugar; it is very pale, but acts like green tea. The Camellia grows in great beauty, some of the trees I saw were 30 to 40 feet in height, and again, long hedges of the shrub 10 to 15 feet high; they flower twice in the year, the flower white striped with pink. The Camphor and Wax-trees also grow in great perfection on the Northern island and near Hokodadi. The Hop grows wild,—the variety I saw was a very fine one, and quite equal to our best Kentish,—they make no use of it. The Irish Potato is largely cultivated, they are very fine and very cheap, 125 lbs. for one dollar picked. Salmon abound in the north, caught in the sea, also Mackerel. Fish abound on the coasts,—they are bold fishermen,—and I have met their small boats in very bad weather far off from the land fishing Mackerel with rod and line. Fish is their staple article of food with rice. Meat they do not eat,—fowls they will. Pickles they are very fond of,—and cabbage, onions, and gherkins are sold in the grocer's shops by the pennyworth, as at home, out of what might be taken for the identical tub to be seen in the bye-streets of London. Wood is very plentiful and generally used

for fuel, as is charcoal. No Japanese is allowed to leave his country, and those who have left and returned are ignored. To prevent an infringement of this law their ships or junks are not to be above a certain size, so that they may not leave the coasts and venture into the ocean. The junks are well-built, and are a cross between the Arab buggalow and the Chinese junk. They are well-built and *copper*-fastened, impelled by one sail almost square; the poop is built with sloping sides and very strong, with double doors, so that when a Typhoon overtakes them they take in sail, retreat to the poop, and wait until it is over,—the sea making clean breaches over them, but they are well-fastened and float like buoys. The trading community are anxious for foreign trade, but as yet they do not carry much weight, like as in Russia, the trader or merchant is looked down upon. The Dimios are averse to foreign intercourse: it will lower their social position, raise that of the trader, and besides that the prices of every thing will go up (as they have done already), and entail a much larger outlay to keep their host of retainers; and as many of them can count their followers by tens of thousands, it is a serious matter for them.

A curious crab is found on the coast said to exceed 12 feet from tip to tip of its claws. The body is not larger than a medium sized dish, it is edible; and only appears in the hot months, when the children keep aloof from the sea: the largest I saw did not exceed 3 feet across. Sharks abound, and are consumed as an article of food. I saw them exposed by dozens in the markets. Their soups, pickles, and dishes of fish are very good indeed; for about $1\frac{1}{2}$ of a penny I have had rice, soup, pickles, fish two kinds, tea served up by two charming young women by way of breakfast. Living in Japan is cheap. Butter and milk they are ignorant of, and curious stories are told of the means they adopted to supply milk to the foreigner when the ports were first opened; they did not call in the aid of poor Piggy Wiggy as John Chinaman does, but stinted their own little squallers of their natural food. Their police system is very good, each street is divided into sections by gates and railings, and at each gateway is a police station. In the event of a fire or disturbance the gates are shut, and the dwellers therein are called upon to make matters right again or pay the penalty. Their Tea-houses are a curious institution; they are taxed by the government; should a girl be taken out of one of them as housekeeper, she is held responsible for the native servant's honesty and good conduct. Their shops are large and good: the silk mercers would hold their own with Howel and James. Their Crapes are very fine and cheap. Jewellery they do not seem to wear.

The women ornament their hair, the men dress richly but plainly, and all above a certain rank must wear silk : cotton is for the common herd.

The Japanese are by no means a bigotted people, they are open to conviction, seek eagerly for information, and all evince a desire to learn English ; and I have no doubt that European literature, translated into their own language, will soon grace their book shelves. The Dutch is the medium of communication now, but they despise the Dutch now they know more of Europe and Europeans, or rather the Anglo-Saxon. I have no doubt but that a translation of the Bible would be well received. As yet the Missionaries have done nothing but study the language, and win respect and esteem by their consistent walk and conversation, so very different to that of the majority of foreigners in Japan. It is contrary to the spirit of the Treaty to touch their religion, and the Missionaries have done wisely in acting as becomes the servants of the God of Truth, for too often they almost quibble in their zeal ; and here, as in many other things, America has set us the example, she has her Missionaries and Missionary Doctors, who do much good.



RT. XVI.—*An Account of the Dimensions and Track of a Cyclone experienced at Bombay, in November 1862.* By Lieutenant E. F. T. FERGUSSON, I.N., F.R.A.S.

[Read before the Society, December 18th, 1862.]

THE subject on which I have the honour of addressing you this morn-
 ing, is one which I approach with some diffidence, as I am well
 aware that many amongst you are more able to do it justice than I am.
 It is, as you are all aware, relative to the Cyclone which we experienced
 at Bombay on the early morning of the 22nd of November last, during
 the whole of that day and part of the 23rd; and its elucidation will
 entirely depend on the Law of Storms, a law which, though not as yet
 very rigorously tested, has been sufficiently so, to place it beyond a
 mere theory.

If we are unable to lay down the track of the hurricane as accurately
 as that of the ship that bore its brunt, we can still lay it down with the
 conviction that we are not very far out, and so much certitude being
 gained, perfect mathematical accuracy is merely a question of time,
 just as, some fifty or sixty years ago, we could only lay down the track
 of a ship *approximately*, whereas now, owing to the advancement of
 science, we can define a ship's position on her course within a fraction
 of a mile. Let us hope, therefore, that a few years more will have done
 as much for the Law of Storms as the past have done for Navigation.

On Friday the 21st of November last, when we in Bombay were
 enjoying a gentle breeze, not sufficiently strong to make a little jolly-
 boat under sail lay over, we little thought that there was a terrific
 rotatory hurricane or Cyclone within a hundred miles of us. Yet so it
 was. About ninety miles S.W. of us was the outer edge or circum-
 ferential border of a vast Cyclone having five vessels within its scope;
 namely, the Steamer *Pallman*, and the Ships *Delhi*, *Jamsetjee Jeejeeb-
 hoy*, *Shakespeare*, and *Cecrops*.

To give you an idea of the intensity of the Cyclone on the 21st of
 November, I shall describe it firstly from the log of the *Jamsetjee
 Jeejeebhoy*, which states that at noon of that day she was in latitude
 18° 0' North, and longitude 67° 16' East, and that at early morn the

gale which had set in the previous evening at eight o'clock increasing, the sails had been all blown out of their bolt ropes, and at o'clock in the forenoon the gale was really terrific, blowing from N.E. with a fearful sea on and heavy pouring rain. At noon the weather was still worse, if possible; and in the afternoon the sky presented a dark and gloomy aspect that it was really appalling. The vessel was at times completely under water, and was tearing herself to pieces. Her boats had been washed away and part of her gunwale. Barometer 29.28.

Thus we see, that although we in Bombay were blessed with unruffled water at noon of the 21st of November, and I may say the entire of that day, yet within 330 miles of us lay the *Jeejeebhoy* at the mercy of the winds and waves.

But in order to convince you more fully of the extreme violence of the Cyclone, I must give you another description of it, together with some extracts from the log of the unfortunate ship *Cecrop*. She was about ninety miles distant from the *Jamsetjee Jeejeebhoy* at noon of the 21st of November last. Her log book tells us that at that time of that day a severe gale was raging from E. S. E. to E. N. E. with a heavy swell and continuous hard rain.

At noon the vessel was in latitude $17^{\circ} 23'$ North, and $68^{\circ} 27'$ East. Barometer 29.90.

At 3 P.M., fearful hurricane; vessel thrown on her beam. Cut away the topmost stays and rigging to get rid of top-hamper. Tried every possible means to right her, but all in vain. A most fearful sea on, making a clean wash over the vessel; no standing on deck, the crew all lashed to the poop and panic struck. The barometer down to 28.10. All hope of saving our lives seemed gone, but a merciful Providence was watching over us, for at sunset the wind veered round from S.E. to South, and then to S.W. and West, by which the vessel righted of herself, and the barometer began to rise. Every face was lighted up with joy and thankfulness to God, but we were still in imminent danger. There was a very heavy sea, the vessel rolling fearfully; masts and yards all more or less going round and about the ship in utmost entanglement. The violence of the gale had left her a pitiable wreck.

One cannot read the *Cecrop*'s log of the 21st of November without almost shuddering at the immensity of suffering that the board must have endured.

I will not take up your time in quoting further evidence in proof of the extreme severity of the Cyclone, as I consider what I have already stated, has fully established the fact. But now, the question naturally arises—"How was it that such a fearful Cyclone was so near Bombay, and we at the time knew nothing about it? Did not the barometer indicate any sign of a gale in the distance?"

To this I can only reply, that as a general rule, Cyclones though terrifically violent within the limits of their circumferences, are invariably surrounded by undisturbed weather in that quarter over which they have yet to move. The barometer at Bombay at noon of the 21st of November last was as high as 30·00, or nearly; the acme of its fine weather range; there was a light land wind; the water in the harbour was as smooth as glass; and there was not the slightest indication that a storm was raging so virulently within one hundred miles of us. There is no doubt, however, that out at sea there were better indications of a distant gale than we had at Bombay; for instance, the ships *Cecrops* and *Hamoody* both coming out of the Persian Gulf, were (judging from their log-books) aware a week before the 21st that there was mischief brooding somewhere. The weather was unusually sultry; there was a long suspicious swell without any wind; the calm oppressiveness of the atmosphere was now and then suddenly disturbed by a heavy passing squall with torrents of rain, and at one time the *Cecrops* was surrounded by several water spouts, although both vessels had a high glass. All these abnormal signs in the weather put the commanders of these vessels on their guard, and they each prepared for bad weather. The *Cecrops*, commanded by a Danish captain, uncultured in the Law of Storms, steered boldly on his proper course and unknowingly went right into the Cyclone and was all but lost, whilst the *Hamoody*, commanded by an Arab Nacoda, cautiously kept more to the Northward, and thus escaped it. The former came into Bombay a complete wreck, whilst the latter arrived without having carried away a single rope-yarn.

I do not intend the slightest reflection on the knowledge or abilities of these respective commanders, because the one escaped the Cyclone; I have learnt that both of them acknowledged that they were not *au fait* at the Law of Storms; but the fact of the native commander having escaped the Cyclone, reminds me of the great caution with which Nacodas in general intuitively navigate their vessels.

From the foregoing it is obvious that the barometer gave no indications of this distant Cyclone either at sea or at Bombay, and this confirms an opinion I have long held, namely, that within the tropics and their boundaries, the barometer rarely begins to fall until the gale, is close at hand, after which it begins to act sensitively; and this therefore proves that its utility is more to tell when the gale is culminating or is about to pass away, than to indicate its approach.

I shall now proceed to point out the approximate position of the vortex of the Cyclone at noon of the 21st of November last, and the means by which we were enabled to discover it, as also the probable dimensions and movement of the Cyclone before and after the 21st of November.

By log-books and other data placed at my disposal, I found that the steamer *Palhmon* was in a heavy gale at noon of the 21st with the wind at S.W., whilst the ships *Delhi* and *Jamsetjee Jeejeebhoy*, which were about 220 and 170 miles respectively distant from her, were at the same moment in a severe gale also, but with the wind from a diametrically opposite quarter, namely, from the N.E. It was therefore evident by the Law of Storms that the vortex of the Cyclone lay in some point between the steamer *Palhmon* and these two ships, on some spot from which a circle being drawn through these and other vessels then in the Cyclone, its circumferential line would indicate at each the direction of the wind then being experienced by it. The position which gives these results the most approximately shows that the vortex of the Cyclone at noon of the 21st of November last, was as nearly as possible in latitude $16^{\circ} 20'$ North, and longitude $68^{\circ} 5'$ East.

The following are the data from which the position of the Cyclone's Vortex on the 21st of November was deduced:—

Number on the Diagram.	Vessel's Name.	Latitude North.	Longitude East.	Direction of the Wind, corrected for Variation and Deviation.
1	Steamer <i>Palhmon</i> ..	$15^{\circ} 28'$	$68^{\circ} 42'$	South Westerly.
2	Ship <i>Delhi</i>	$18^{\circ} 12'$	$66^{\circ} 00'$	North Easterly.
3	<i>Jamsetjee Jeejeebhoy</i> .	$18^{\circ} 00'$	$67^{\circ} 16'$	East North-East.
4	<i>Cecrops</i>	$17^{\circ} 23'$	$68^{\circ} 27'$	East and by South.
5	<i>Shakespeare</i>	$14^{\circ} 45'$	$71^{\circ} 10'$	South Westerly.

TRACK OF A CYCLONE EXPERIENCED AT BOMBAY. 131

The next point to determine is the probable diameter of the Cyclone at noon of the 21st of November.

Having assumed a position for its vortex we observe on the diagram, that of the five vessels then in the Cyclone, the *Shakespeare* was the most distant from it, she being 200 miles from it, and as she was then experiencing rather a strong gale, it is evident that the radius of the Cyclone must have extended some distance even beyond her. Now let us draw a circle round the position of the vortex passing through that of the *Shakespeare*, and then look round to see what data present themselves which will assist in determining the probable extent of the Cyclone's radius.

We have no less than eight vessels lying round this circle at noon of the 21st of November last (*vide* Diagram Nos. 6 to 13), entirely out of the influence of the gale, that is to say, they were all lying more or less becalmed. They are as follows:—

Number on the Diagram.	Vessel's Name.	Latitude North.	Longitude East.	Distance from the Circle.
6	Hameody	21° 22'	66° 59'	110 miles.
7	Indian Ocean	19 34	72 25	115 „
8	Fanny Forsyth.	19 06	72 00	80 „
9	Anna Henderson.	17 15	72 41	45 „
10	Coromandel.	16 50	73 07	95 „
11	Atil Rahamon.	16 17	73 21	110 „
12	Earl Clare	15 20	73 39	130 „
13	Good Success	14 55	73 50	145 „

To these we may also add the Government Observatory at Bombay, which, being a fixed position out of the influence of the Cyclone, will no doubt serve us to elucidate the subject: its distance from the circle was 115 miles.

Now, out of the numerous points or stations above quoted, as being out of the influence of the Cyclone at noon of the 21st of November last, we find that the one least distant from its influence, is the ship *Anna Henderson*, which was forty-five miles beyond the radius given to it by the *Shakespeare*. It is, therefore, evident that the boundary line of the Cyclone lies between the limits of the *Shakespeare's* radius and that of the *Anna Henderson*.

Now let us, in order to proceed with this hypothesis, suppose that the limit of the Cyclone was half way or thereabouts between the above positions, or say 25 miles beyond the *Shakespeare's* radius. This gives the distance of the Observatory at Bombay from the circumferential limit of the Cyclone to be ninety miles, and the diameter of the Cyclone to be 450 miles. We must not be astonished at the apparently vast dimension of this Cyclone, for Captain Piddington, who has made the Law of Storms the study of his life, informs us that "Cyclone revolving according to the usual law (as did this one) may be looked for of all sizes, from 50 to 500 or even 1,000 miles in diameter; the very large and very small being comparatively rare, and the small one sudden and severe."

We have thus ascertained, so far as hypothetical reasoning and argument enable us to do, two very important points relative to this Cyclone, namely, the apparent position of its vortex on the 21st of November last, and its probable diameter. It is now my intention to find out the position of its vortex at noon of the 22nd, as that will, with what we already know, give us the direction it was travelling in and the number of miles it was going per hour; and these points being ascertained, will at once serve to test the accuracy of others which we have hitherto only been able to take for granted.

On the 22nd of November last, at noon, we had at Bombay a very fresh, steady breeze from South (I may say due South), with clear weather; this showed by the Law of Storms that the vortex of the Cyclone was due West of Bombay. This, though apparently an unimportant point, is one which will prove a very salient one in our present investigation. The fact of the wind having been due South, ensured its coming to the Anemometer of the Observatory uninterrupted by any terrestrial influence, and consequently it might be relied upon as datum for determining the exact direction in which the vortex of the Cyclone then lay. This, as I before stated, made it due West of us, and I am happy to say, that the data obtained from six ships

then at sea in the gale, place the vortex of the Cyclone on that line. Had the wind, at Bombay at noon of the 22nd of November last, been blowing from an inland or easterly direction, it could not have been reliably used as datum for the Cyclone's position, as the mountains inland greatly influence the wind's direction, and cause it to diverge from its natural or true course.

The position of the Cyclone's vortex at noon of the 22nd of November last was determined from the following data (*vide* Diagram):—

Number on the Diagram.	Vessel's Name.	Latitude North.	Longitude East.	Direction of the Wind, corrected for Variation and Deviation.
14	Good Success	16° 38'	72° 55'	South Westerly.
15	Shakespeare	15 36	71 36	West South-West.
16	Coromandel	18 52	72 40	South.
17	Earl of Clare	17 40	72 55	South South-West.
18	Jamsetjee Jeejeebhoy.	17 23	66 48	North North-West.
19	Delhi	18 22	66 10	Northerly.

which place it in latitude 18° 52' North and longitude 69° 15' East.

So far, our data have enabled us to establish the position of the Cyclone's vortex on two successive days, and hence we are enabled to state that the Cyclone had travelled 168 miles from noon of the 21st to noon of the 22nd, and therefore its rate of travelling must have been about seven miles per hour. We further know that the course or track of the Cyclone was N. 22½° E. We must now see what light these results will throw upon points previously determined by hypothesis, the accuracy of which requires testing, I mean with regard to the assumed position of the Cyclone's vortex at noon of the 21st, and its estimated diameter: its rate of travelling, we say, was seven miles per hour; this, however, is only based upon the assumed course and distance of the Cyclone during twenty-four hours; we must, however, try and get some corroborative evidence or facts which will uphold the argument we have

advanced. There is one point yet untouched, which I think will supply us with the corroborative information required. On looking at the Diagram, we see that the circumferential limits of the Cyclone at noon of the 21st of November last was ninety miles distant from the Bombay Observatory, and that the course of the Cyclone showed it to be travelling nearly dead on to us. The correctness of its rate of travelling can be proved by our knowing the hour at which the Cyclone reached Bombay. This information I am happily in a position to give you, and thus clear away the misty doubts which always hang over hypothetical discussions.

At midnight of Saturday the 21st, when the Observatory at Bombay was closed for the week, the next day being Sunday, there was no gale then; the barometer read 29.90; there was just a pleasant breeze from the South East, with overcast suspicious-looking weather, as is customary, at this season of the year. About one o'clock, or an hour after midnight, the first burst of the Cyclone struck the Observatory, making the doors and venetians bang about, and the trees to rustle and shake again. The noise awoke me at once, and I immediately got up and looked at the clock and the barometer; the former showed ten minutes past one o'clock, and the latter stood at 29.82. A look round at the weather at once convinced me that a Cyclone was paying us a passing visit.

Now the fact of the Cyclone having reached Bombay at one hour after midnight, or in other words, thirteen hours after noon of the 21st of November, proves that our assumed rate of its travelling was correct to almost a fraction, and any trifling discrepancy of a few minutes may be accounted for by the difference of longitude between Bombay Observatory and the Cyclone's vortex at noon of the 21st of November. The correctness of our estimated rate at which the Cyclone was travelling having been established, we can look with entire confidence on our estimated distance from its circumferential limits or border at noon of the 21st of November, and further that the diameter assigned to it must have been also correct, or at least as near the truth as we have the means of discovering by the Law of Storms.

At noon of the 23rd the Cyclone had died away, leaving us with a light North-Westerly wind, which showed that it had passed inland to the northward of Bombay. There is no doubt that the Cyclone must have curved its course after noon of the 22nd instant, as shown in the Diagram, for as we had the wind continually from seaward on that day, we were enabled to point out at any hour the direction in which the

Cyclone's vortex lay. In addition to this, we know from the log of the *Hamoodi*, which was in latitude $20^{\circ} 20'$ North, and longitude $69^{\circ} 39'$ East, at noon of the 23rd (*vide* No. 20 on the Diagram), that she was then experiencing the last of the Cyclone with a northerly wind, showing that its vortex was due East of her; and from Gogo we learn that, at noon of the 23rd, they had the last of the Cyclone from the North-East. These data enable us to fix approximately the position of the vortex at noon of the 23rd, as shown in the Diagram.

How far it travelled inland, or whether it broke up on coming in contact with the mountain ranges inland, we have no data to tell, although we know that, as a general rule, contact with *terra firma* often proves fatal to the existence of a travelling rotatory storm.

I have now done with the Cyclone as regards its track to the northward of Bombay, and have laid down its approximate course to noon of the 23rd, as shown in the Diagram; I must now go to the southward, and see what traces we can find of our visitor in still lower parallels of latitude. I am sorry, however, to say that the data which have as yet reached me regarding the Cyclone further south, will not, I fear enable me to trace it with very great accuracy, and therefore this portion of its track will be open to correction when further data come to hand.*

The vortex data for noon of the 20th of November are derived from the logs of three vessels then in a gale at sea, and are as follows:—

Number on the Diagram.	Vessel's Name.	Latitude North.	Longitude East.	Direction of the Wind, corrected for Variation and Deviation.
21	Good Success	$12^{\circ} 50'$	$74^{\circ} 00'$	South-Easterly.
22	St. Palhmon	$13^{\circ} 54'$	$68^{\circ} 13'$	East North-East.
23	Pearl	$12^{\circ} 45'$	$74^{\circ} 45'$	South-Easterly.

The fact that two of the above ships were distant from each other more than 390 miles, and on different sides of the vortex, makes the data though few, worthy of reliance; and by them we find that the vortex of the Cyclone, at noon of the 20th, was in latitude $9^{\circ} 50'$ North, and longitude $70^{\circ} 06'$ East, and that its diameter was about 600 miles.

* Subsequent data prove the track was laid down correct.

The vortex data, for noon of the 19th, are derived from the logs of four vessels then in a gale at sea, and are as follows:—

Number on the Diagram.	Vessel's Name.	Latitude North.	Longitude East.	Direction of the Wind, corrected for Variation and Deviation.
24	Earl Clare	11° 24'	75° 30'	Light S. E. gale.
25	Good Success	11 05	75 00	Ditto
26	China	8 45	76 00	South South-East.
27	Her Majesty	4 05	76 15	South-Westerly.

The first two vessels had the gale very lightly, and they serve to indicate the direction of its vortex; but it appears that owing to strong south-easterly breezes being usual at that season of the year, between Cochin and Mount Dilly, they did not suspect that a Cyclone was traversing the offing.*

The vortex data of the 19th of November give its position in latitude 6° 40' North, and longitude 73° 00' East.

From the foregoing results we are enabled to state that from noon of the 19th to that of the 20th the course or track of the Cyclone was N. 40° W. The distance travelled by it was 255 miles, and its speed ten miles and a half per hour; and that from noon of the 20th to that of the 21st, its course and distance was N. 15° W. 405 miles, and its rate of travelling was about seventeen miles per hour.

The Cyclone appears to have had a larger diameter on the 20th than on the previous and following day, no doubt caused by its contact with the numerous islets parallel to the coast.

All these peculiar features and changes in its dimensions and rate of travelling are in accordance with the accounts given by Captain Piddington, who found the same to occur in his numerous researches on the subject of Cyclones.

* A letter received since from Cochin states that no Cyclone was experienced there, as the freshness of the breeze was considered by no means unusual at that season of the year, although the weather looked suspicious. This tends to prove the correctness of the Diagram.

Looking at the entire track of the Cyclone from noon of the 19th to noon of the 23rd, I am of opinion that it travelled in the form of an ellipse, as shown on the Diagram by a broken chain line; and I think there are grounds to suppose that the Cyclone must have been severely felt amongst the Laccadive and the northern portion of the Maldivé Islands, as its track lay in such proximity to them. One remarkable feature in this Cyclone was the great quantity of rain which accompanied it. All the vessels note this fact particularly: in some of the log-books it is said to have been "heavy rain," in others "incessant rain," and in another "blinding rain," as if the South-West monsoon had taken a fit into its head and come back again. Another remarkable feature is the absence of electricity (or thunder and lightning), and another, the remarkable suspicious swell which preceded and followed it, with its strong phosphoric tendency at night-fall, giving sufficient light to read a book up aloft, and I am very much afraid that that treacherous swell* was in some measure connected with the loss of the P. and O. Co.'s Steamer *Columbia* on Minicoy Island at daylight of the 19th. It is curious also to observe that a little steamer like the *Palkmon*, of only 73 tons burden, though right in the vortex of the Cyclone, came safely through it, whilst the unfortunate *Cecrops*, more than five times her size, was all but lost.

I must now conclude, having traced the course of this remarkable Cyclone for four successive days, over a distance of more than a thousand miles, and at last yielding and dispersing itself before the mountain barriers of the continent of India.

Before I sit down, I have to acknowledge that the whole of the data and log-looks, by which I was enabled to trace the course of the Cyclone, were procured and placed at my disposal by Captain Barker, the Master Attendant of this port, and by the Secretary of this Society, Mr. Kennelly, I.N., for which I beg to tender them my best thanks.

* This has been fully confirmed in a letter from the Captain of the *Columbia* received since.

*Abstract of Meteorological Observations made during the voyage of the
Steamer "Punjab," from the 29th*

Date 1860.	SHIP'S BAROMETER.		ANEROID BAROMETER.		THERMOMETER IN THE AIR.				WET BULB.		Temperature of the Sea.	RAIN.
	10 A.M.	4 P.M.	10 A.M.	4 P.M.	6 A.M.	1 P.M.	Max.	Min.	6 A.M.	1 P.M.		
Augt. 29	29° 38	29° 78	30° 02	29° 32	82	84	84	80	77	78	83	Slight showers.
30	29° 37	29° 77	29° 38	29° 39	80	81	81	77	76	75	82	Frequent do.
31	29° 37	29° 78	30° 01	29° 30	78	81	82	76	75	77	81	Ditto
Sept. 1	29° 33	29° 31	30° 04	29° 32	78	80	81	74	73	76	80	Ditto
2	29° 37	29° 77	30° 00	29° 39	78	83	83	75	74	77	80	One shower.
3	29° 37	29° 78	30° 03	29° 30	79	82	82	78	75	76	80	Squally with rain.
4	29° 36	29° 76	30° 00	29° 38	80	83	83	78	75	76	80	Ditto
5	29° 35	29° 77	30° 02	29° 30	81	82	83	80	76	77	80	No rain.
6	29° 33	29° 33	30° 06	29° 37	81	83	83	80	76	77	81	Ditto
7	29° 33	29° 33	30° 08	29° 38	81	83	84	80	76	78	82	Shower at 4 A.M.
8	29° 34	29° 33	30° 08	29° 38	82	86	86	80	77	78	82	None.
9	29° 35	29° 37	30° 10	30° 02	81	85	87	81	76	78	82	Ditto
10	29° 33	29° 35	30° 14	30° 02	82	85	85	79	78	78	82	Ditto
11	29° 37	29° 33	30° 13	30° 02	79	82	82	77	75	77	81	Ditto
12	29° 33	29° 33	30° 16	30° 05	78	80	80	76	74	75	79	Ditto
13	29° 31	29° 35	30° 18	30° 11	76	78	78	71	73	75	79	Passing showers.
14	30° 05	29° 35	30° 23	30° 19	75	76	77	72	71	71	76	Ditto
15	30° 05	29° 37	30° 23	30° 20	73	82	82	71	68	67	75	Ditto
16	30° 08	29° 37	30° 23	30° 21	71	73	78	71	66	67	75	Ditto
17	30° 15	30° 10	30° 33	30° 27	71	74	75	73	65	68	75	Ditto
18	30° 17	30° 06	30° 38	30° 26	73	78	78	73	64	67	73	None.
19	30° 13	30° 07	30° 32	30° 27	71	82	82	69	66	67	73	Ditto
20	30° 07	30° 00	30° 28	30° 18	69	81	81	70	63	70	73	Ditto
21	30° 05	29° 33	30° 27	30° 19	70	82	82	69	69	70	74	Ditto
22	30° 03	29° 35	30° 30	30° 20	69	77	77	73	67	64	75	Ditto
23	30° 08	30° 02	30° 30	30° 21	73	79	79	73	66	70	76	Slight shower.
24	30° 07	29° 38	30° 28	30° 20	73	79	79	73	70	72	76	Showery.
25	30° 05	30° 00	30° 26	30° 16	72	78	78	72	70	71	76	Heavy shower A.M.
26	30° 05	29° 37	30° 24	30° 17	72	79	81	72	70	72	76	None.
27	30° 04	29° 36	30° 20	30° 10	75	81	81	75	70	72	77	Ditto
28	30° 05	29° 35	30° 21	30° 08	76	79	80	72	72	74	78	Slight shower.
29	30° 05	29° 32	30° 20	30° 06	76	80	85	71	76	74	78	None.
30	30° 06	29° 31	30° 20	30° 08	74	85	86	74	72	75	78	Ditto

*Muscat-Zanzibar Commission to and from Zanzibar, in Her Majesty's
August to the 30th September 1860.*

WINDS.		Latitude North & South.	Longitude East.	Course and distance in Miles.		GENERAL REMARKS.
Direction.	Force.					
Westerly.	2	16° 47' N.	72° 27'	S. 9° 40'	W. 125 miles.	Nimbi and cirro-cumuli. Lunar halo.
Variable.	1 to 2	14° 13'	73° 36'	S. 22°	E. 167	Nimbi, cirri, and cirro-stratus.
Westerly.	2	11° 45'	74° 40'	S. 23°	E. 161	Nimbi and cirro-stratus.
N. W.	3	9° 20'	76° 13'	S. 32°	E. 168	Heavy rain during night. Cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	3 to 4	7° 07'	78° 07'	S. 40° 38'	E. 175	Nimbi and cirro-cumuli.
W.S.W.	3 to 4	In Galle Harbour.				Cloudy. Frequent squalls with rain.
W.S.W.	3 to 4	5° 29'	80° 12'	South	29	Nimbi and cirro-cumuli.
W.S.W.	3 to 4	3° 11'	80° 00'	S. 4° 29'	W. 138	Cirri and cirro-cumuli.
Westerly.	3 to 4	3° 11'	80° 00'	S. 4° 29'	W. 138	Rich blue sky and sea, with cirri.
W. to W.S.W.	3	0° 49'	79° 42'	S. 7° 13'	W. 143	Do. do.
S. W. calm.	1	1° 36' S	79° 00'	S. 16°	W. 151	Do. do. with cirri and cirro-cumuli.
Calm to W. S. W.	1	3° 37'	77° 35'	S. 35°	148	Light cirri and cirro-cumuli.
S.S.W. to S. by E.	1 to 3	5° 17'	76° 02'	S. 43°	W. 138	Nimbi, cirri, and cirro-cumuli.
S.S.E.	3 to 4	7° 30'	74° 17'	S. 37° 49'	W. 168	Light cirri and cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	3 to 4	9° 38'	71° 39'	S. 50° 44'	W. 202	Cirri and cirro-cumuli.
S.E.	3 to 4	11° 52'	69° 01'	S. 49°	W. 206	Nimbi, cirri and cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	4 to 5	13° 49'	65° 47'	S. 58° 16'	W. 222	Do. do.
Ditto	4	15° 55'	63° 40'	S. 48°	W. 189	Do. do.
Ditto	3	18° 09'	60° 56'	S. 46°	W. 192	Do. do.
Ditto	3	19° 52'	57° 48'	S. 60°	W. 206	Do. do.
At anchor in Port Luis, Mauritius.						Do. do.
S.E.	3 to 4	18° 14'	56° 02'	N. 36°	W. 122	More cloudy, cirri and cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	2 to 4	16° 06'	54° 00'	N. 44° 30'	W. 175	Stratus and cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	2 to 3	13° 51'	52° 01'	N. 40° 22'	W. 177	Do. do.
Ditto	3 to 4	11° 40'	49° 37'	N. 47°	W. 192	A.M. nimbi and cirro-cumuli, P.M. cloudless.
S.E. to E.	4	10° 23'	45° 58'	N. 70°	W. 227	Do. do.
Ditto	2 to 3	8° 44'	42° 59'	N. 61°	W. 203	Light cirri and cirro-cumuli.
Easterly.	..	7° 07'	40° 22'	N. 58° 02'	W. 183	Do. do.
Ditto	..	At anchor in Zanzibar Harbour.				Do. do. and lunar halo.
Calm and variable.	..					Cirri and cirro-cumuli.

(Signed) J. WELSH,
Assistant Surgeon.

*Abstract of Meteorological Observations made during the voyage of the
Steamer "Punjaub," from*

Date 1860.	SHIP'S BAROMETER.		ANEROID BAROMETER.		THERMOMETER IN THE AIR.				WET BULB.		Temperature of the Sea.	RAIN.
	10 A.M.	4 P.M.	10 A.M.	4 P.M.	6 A.M.	1 P.M.	Max.	Min.	6 A.M.	1 P.M.		
Oct.												
1	30.02	..	30.18	30.03	75	84	86	75	73	73	78	None
2	..	..	30.16	30.06	77	82	83	76	71	72	78	Ditto
3	..	..	30.16	30.04	77	81	81	76	70	70	78	Showery.
4	..	..	30.24	30.10	76	81	82	76	70	70	78	None.
5	..	..	30.18	30.10	77	82	82	77	72	73	78	Showery.
6	..	..	30.20	30.12	78	80	80	78	72	73	78	One shower.
7	..	..	30.18	30.11	77	80	81	77	71	73	78	None.
8	..	..	30.19	30.11	77	80	81	77	71	72	78	Ditto
9	..	..	30.16	30.07	77	80	80	77	73	74	78	Ditto
10	..	..	30.17	30.09	77	81	82	77	73	84	78	Ditto
11	..	..	30.15	30.06	79	82	83	79	72	73	78	Heavy shower.
12	..	..	30.16	30.06	78	81	84	77	74	74	78	None.
13	..	..	30.15	30.06	79	80	82	79	72	75	78	Showery.
14	..	..	30.20	30.10	76	82	82	76	73	74	78	One shower.
15	..	..	30.22	30.12	77	82	82	77	71	73	78	Showery.
16	..	..	30.20	30.11	79	83	83	79	69	82	78	One shower.
17	..	30.00	30.20	30.10	79	85	86	79	72	73	78	None.
18	30.06	29.96	30.20	30.08	78	84	86	78	73	74	79	Ditto
19	30.05	29.92	30.22	30.12	78	84	85	79	72	72	79	Ditto
20	30.13	29.91	30.20	30.10	79	83	84	79	72	73	79	Ditto
21	29.95	29.82	30.15	30.08	76	82	82	76	71	72	78	Ditto
22	29.95	29.80	30.10	29.98	76	79	80	76	73	74	78	Ditto
23	29.85	29.74	30.03	29.90	74	80	80	76	74	75	78	Ditto
24	29.82	29.72	29.98	29.88	76	75	75	75	74	72	78	Showery.
25	29.85	29.75	30.02	29.93	80	82	82	80	75	77	83	Ditto.
26	29.95	..	30.10	..	80	84	84	76	76	74	83	Heavy rain for one hour.
27	29.82	..	30.00	29.90	78	83	83	78	74	74	..	None.
28	29.81	29.70	30.00	30.91	76	83	83	76	74	73	..	Ditto
29	29.80	29.70	29.98	29.87	77	86	87	77	65	73	..	Ditto
30	29.78	29.69	29.98	29.86	77	95	95	77	66	74	..	Ditto
31	29.82	29.76	30.02	29.91	79	94	94	79	67	75	..	Ditto

*Muscat-Zanzibar Commission, to and from Zanzibar, in Her Majesty's
1st to 31st October 1860.*

WINDS.		Latitude North & South.	Longitude East.	Course and Distance in Miles.	GENERAL REMARKS.
Direction.	Force.				
Variable.	..	}	}	}	Cirri and cirro cumuli.
S.E. calm.	..				Light nimbi and cirro-cumuli.
E.S.E. calm.	2 to 3				Stratus and cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	..				Cirri and cirro-cumuli.
Southerly.	..				Nimbi and cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	..				Do. do.
Ditto	..				Cirro-cumuli.
S.W.	..				Do.
Ditto	..				Nimbi and cirro-cumuli.
S.E.	..				Hazy with cirri and cirro-cumuli.
Easterly.	..				
Ditto	..				Nimbi and cirro-cumuli.
Southerly.	..				Nimbi and cirro-cumuli. Cloudless nights.
Ditto	..				A.M. Hazy, nimbi and cirro-cumuli.
S.E.	..				Do. do.
Ditto	..	Do. do.			
Ditto	..	Do. do.			
Ditto	..	Do. do.			
Ditto	..	7 A.M. left Zanzibar.	Cirri and cirro-cumuli. Lunar halo.		
Ditto	..	Anchored at Mombassa at 9 A.M. and left at 7 P.M.	Do. do.		
Ditto	2 to 3	2°24' S	41° 37' N.	49°29' E. 154	Light cirri and cirro-cumuli.
S.S.E.	3 to 4	0°24' N	44°44' N.	48°4' E. 251	Cirri and cirro-cumuli. Cloudless nights.
S.W	2 to 3	3°03'	48°03'	N. 51°22' E. 255	Do. do.
Ditto	4	6°32'	50°26'	N. 34°15' E. 253	Nimbi and cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	4 to 5	10°34'	51°27'	N. 13°06' E. 249	Very hazy, Nimbi and cirro-stratus.
S.E.	4	12°35'	40°20'	N. 87°42' W. 249	Light cirri and cirro-cumuli.
Rotatory.	5 to 6	(to Aden.)			8 A.M. Heavy thunderstorm with much rain.
S.E.	Force not noted.	}			Light cirri. Cloudless nights.
Ditto					A.M. Calm, light cirri; P.M. moderate breeze.
Ditto					Do. do.
Easterly.					Cloudless sky. Intensely hot.
Ditto					Do. do.

(Signed) J. WELSH,
Assistant Surgeon.

*Abstract of Meteorological Observations made during the voyage of the
Steamer "Punjaub," from 1st*

Date 1860.	SHIP'S BAROMETER.		ANEROID BAROMETER.		THERMOMETER IN THE AIR.				WET BULB.		Temperature of the Sea.	RAIN.
	10 A.M.	4 P.M.	10 A.M.	4 P.M.	6 A.M.	1 P.M.	Max.	Min.	6 A.M.	1 P.M.		
Nov.												
1	29.82	29.78	30.08	29.96	78	86	86	70	72	73	..	None.
2	29.90	29.77	30.08	29.96	77	85	85	77	71	73	..	Ditto
3	29.88	29.74	30.02	29.92	78	85	86	78	72	75	..	Ditto
4	29.82	29.72	30.02	29.92	77	86	86	77	71	74	..	Ditto
5	29.88	29.75	30.03	29.06	78	88	88	78	74	73	..	Ditto
6	29.90	29.80	30.07	30.00	77	87	87	77	72	71	..	Ditto
7	29.92	29.80	30.11	29.99	78	88	88	78	72	73	..	Ditto
8	29.94	29.84	30.15	30.04	79	86	86	79	71	70	..	Ditto
9	29.90	29.83	30.08	29.98	77	85	86	77	70	72	..	Ditto
10	29.90	29.80	30.09	29.96	78	86	86	78	70	73	82	Ditto
11	30.00	29.90	30.20	30.12	78	85	85	78	73	75	82	Ditto
12	30.05	29.95	30.27	30.19	78	84	84	78	72	74	82	Ditto
13	30.05	30.00	30.26	30.20	78	81	81	78	71	73	80	Ditto
14	30.07	30.02	30.28	30.14	78	81	81	78	70	72	79	One shower.
15	30.06	29.95	30.20	30.10	78	78	78	78	71	72	70	None.
16	30.04	29.93	30.19	30.10	79	81	81	79	71	73	80	Showery.
17	30.02	27.90	30.18	30.08	78	84	84	78	72	73	80	None.
18	29.97	29.86	30.10	30.01	80	83	83	80	70	72	80	Ditto
19	29.97	29.86	30.11	30.01	79	81	81	79	70	72	80	Ditto

*Muscat-Zanzibar Commission, to and from Zanzibar, in her Majesty's
to 19th November 1860.*

WINDS.		Latitude North.	Longitude East.	Course and Distance in Miles.	GENERAL REMARKS.
Direction.	Force.				
Easterly.	..	} At Anchor in Aden Harbour.	}	}	Cloudless sky. Intensely hot.
Ditto	..				Do. do.
Ditto	..				Do. do.
Ditto	..				A.M. Light cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	..				Sky nearly cloudless, strong breeze and squally.
Ditto	..				A.M. Jebel Shumshum capped. with clouds. P.M. cloudless.
Ditto	..				Cirro and cirro-cumuli.
Ditto	..				Do. do.
Ditto	..				Do. do.
Ditto	..				Do. do.
E.N.E.	2 to 3	13°48'	46°51'	N. 88° E. 104	Do. do. Luminous sea at night.
Ditto	2 to 3	13-33	49-39	N. 75-03' E. 169	Do. do.
Ditto	3	14-11	52-59	N. 78-05 E. 198	Do. do.
N.E.	2 to 3	11-54	56-26	N. 75-53 E. 205	Nimbi, cirri and cirro-cumuli. Luminous sea at night.
Easterly.	2 to 3	15-48	59-08	N. 70-23 E. 166	Cirro and cirro-cumuli. Lumi- nous sea at night.
Ditto	2 to 3	16-41	62-24	N. 72 E. 194	Nimbi and cirro-cumuli Lumi- nous sea at night.
N.E.	2 to 3	17-27	65-33	N. 75-43 E. 186	Nimbi and cirro-cumuli. Water- spout in distance.
N.N.E.	2 to 3	18-10	68-47	N. 76-36 E. 189	Nimbi and cirro-cumuli.
N.E.	2 to 3	18-47	72-07	N. 79-15 E. 193	Cloudless sky, Anchored in Bombay Harbour at 5 P.M.

(Signed) J. WELSH,
Assistant Surgeon.

INDEXES.

INDEX TO ARTICLES.

- Abad Tuppa Tairo, a Village, 49, 52.
 Abdal Tuppa Kote Sooltan, 49.
 Aboo Deraj, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77.
 Abyssinia, 78, 79, 83.
 Addajah Point, 68, 69, 71.
 Aden, 81.
 Adhoi, a Village, 8, 9.
 Adonsonia, 81.
 Africa, Continent of, 78, 79, 83.
 " Coast of, Tables of import and export trade between Bombay and, 86.
 Agadhur, 80.
 Aghor, Valley, 104, 112.
 Alcock, Mr., 80.
 Alexander, Emperor, 110, 112, 113.
 Alee Bund, 63, 64.
 Alipoor, a Village, 52.
 Alto de Toledo, 16.
 Alum, process of its manufacture, 59.
 Amazon, River, 10, 15.
 America, South, 10, 11, 16.
 Amakusa, Island, 19.
 Andes, 10, 11, 12, 13, 16, 17.
 Angelo, Mr., 80.
 Anthony, St., 73.
 Arabia, Eastern Coast of, remarks on a portion of, 30.
 Arabia, Meteorological Register kept at, for June 1861, 35.
 " " July 1861, 36.
 " " July and Aug., 37, 38.
 " " Abstract, 39.
 Ardysir, Village, 8, 9, 24.
 "Ariel," Ship, 90.
 Arira Bay, 20.
 Arrian, 101.
 Astola Island, 108, 113.
 Ataka, 77.
 Atami, celebrated for intermittent thermal springs, 118, 124.
 Avadono, Cape, 20, 21.
 Avasi-Simi Straits, 20, 21.
 Avodine, Cape, 119.
 Ayoun Mousa, or Moses' Wells, 72.
 Baul Zephon, 67, 88.
 Bachoonda, Village, 57.
 Badurgud, Fort, 8.
 Badra, River and Village, 58.
 Baghdad, 32.
 Bait, Village, 56.
 Bahreyn, Memoir on, by Lieut. R. W. Whish, 40.
 Bahreyn, Harbour Survey of, 40.
 " Chart, 40, 41.
 Baliasse, 24, 25, 26.
 Barker, Capt., Survey of the Gulf of Suez, 67, 69.
 Barker, Capt., Brief account of a Visit to Moses' Wells, 72.
 Battnah Coast, 30, 32, 33, 108.
 " Noted for its skill with which some of its inhabitants can trace footsteps, 32.
 Baungo Channel, 19.
 Beloochabad, Village, 52.
 Berbera, 80.
 "Berenice," Steamer, 118.
 Beyla, Village, 8, 9.
 Bhalapoor, Hamlet, 58.
 Bhayad, 58.
 Bhooj, 22, 23, 26, 60.
 Bigarree Canal, 48, 51, 52, 53, 54.
 Bolivia, Republic of, 10, 13, 18.
 Bombay, Account of the dimensions and track of a Cyclone experienced at, in November 1862, 127.
 Boo-Pelassur, 41.
 " Mahur, a hot-water spring, 44.
 " Shaheen, an islet, 44.
 Boteler, Lieutenant, 80.
 Brava, a sea-port town, 79, 81, 82, 83.
 Briggs, Captain, 51.
 Brissces, a group of islands, 19.
 Budance, Village, 50, 52.
 Bukkur, 50.
 Buncce, a strip of pasture land, 1, 5, 23.
 Burka, 30, 31, 32.
 Burnes, Sir A., 61, 63.
 Bushire, 46.
 Bassorah, 32.
 Butchow, a fort, 8.
 Cairo, 73.

- "Camilla," Ship, Loss of, in a Cyclone 118.
 Canaanites, 70.
 Caravaya, Province of, 10, 11, 15, 16, 17, 18.
 Chalnor, Valley, 107, 113.
 Charles V., Emperor, 10, 11.
 Chaschus, a dangerous reef, 41.
 Cheetrorre, Village, 8, 9.
 Chichakoff, Cape, 19.
 Chilney, Island, 99, 110.
 Christopher, Lieut., 79, 80, 82, 83.
 Chunchos, a fierce tribe of wild Indians, 11, 14.
 Chur, 101.
 Cinchona, 10, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17.
 "Valuable species, 18.
 "Columbia," Steamer, wrecked, 137.
 Comoro Island, 88, 89, 97.
 Constable, Lieut., Report on the Channel Khaur-el-bah, 40, 41, 45.
 Core, 30.
 Cruttenden, Lieut., 72, 80.
 Culbah, 30.
 Cuzco, Ancient City of, 15.
 Cyclone, An account of the dimensions and track of a, experienced at Bombay in November 1862, 127.
 Cyclone, Description of, from the logs of the "Jamsetjee Jejeebhoy" and the "Cecrops," 127, 128.
 Cyclone, Tables showing the position of the Vortex of the, on the 19th, 20th, 21st, and 22nd Nov., 130, 133, 135, 136.
 Cyclone felt at the Laccadive and Maldivé Islands, 137.
 Darasee, 60.
 Dedia, 56.
 Deendara, Village, 22, 23.
 Deepla, Village, 25, 26, 27.
 Demam, 40, 41.
 Dera Bet, 23, 24, 25.
 Deyah Bluff, N. W. extreme of Maharraj Island, 46.
 Dodd, Lieut., on the Runn of Kutch and the country surrounding its southern margin, 1.
 Dohat Selwah, an Island, 46.
 Dokawana-Marble produced from the Runn Hills, 1.
 Domæ, Island, 110.
 Drobana, Village, 3, 22.
 Durnford, River, 80.
 Ecuador, 18.
 Egypt, passage of the Israelites out of, 67, 71.
 Elim, or the Wells of Moses, 71.
 El Katiff, 41.
 Enora Bay, 20.
 Etham, Wilderness of, 67, 70, 71.
 Ethiopia, Highlands of, 83.
 "Falkland," Corvette, 42.
 Fasht-el-Yarrom, 40, 45, 46.
 Fatsizin, 20.
 Fergusson, Lieut., on the dimensions and track of a Cyclone experienced at Bombay, in November 1862, 127.
 Figami, 20.
 Fioka or Fiango, a sea-port town, 20, 21.
 Fraser, Commander, on the capabilities of the River Juba for navigation, 78.
 Fusi Yama, Cone of, 116, 117, 123.
 "Observations on, 118.
 Futtehgd, a fort, 8.
 Futteh Mahomed, 63.
 Gainda Bet, 23.
 Gallali, a Town, 45, 46.
 Garcillasso de la Vega, the Inca historian, 10.
 Gardafu, 78.
 Gasseyr, or Lighthouse rock, 42.
 Geerce, Village, 4, 9.
 Gehilpoor, Village, 50.
 Ghowspoor, 51.
 Giredi, 82.
 Gobla, Village, 50, 52.
 Goldsmid, Major, 110.
 Goobul-el-Boos, 76.
 Gotto Island, 19.
 "Cape, 19.
 Granada, New, 18.
 Gredosia, 113.
 Guddia, Village, 3.
 Gulf of Kutch, 24.
 Gunamma, City, 79, 80.
 Gwadel, 99, 108, 109, 113.
 Hab, River, 99, 112.
 Haines, Dr., 114, 115.
 "River, 79, 80, 81.
 Haji Awisa, 81.
 Hala, 101, 112.
 Halapoor, 56.
 Halla, a Town, 117.
 Haly Mountains, 117.
 Hamlets and Villages, List of, washed away by the overflowing of the River Indus, 55.
 Harenoee Lake, 116, 122.

- Harconee Mountain, 116, 117.
 Harris, Sir W. C., 83.
 Heneniyeh, Village, 43.
 Heycock, Mr. E., on the Mosaic account of the passage of the Israelites out of Egypt, 67.
 Hilatski, Town, 116.
 Hinglaj Hills, 100, 104, 105.
 Hingol, River, 104, 105, 106, 112.
 Hookadadi, 20, 119.
 Hooke, Mud Volcano, 102, 103.
 „ Analysis of the water of the Mud Springs of, 114.
 Hoormara, Mud Volcano, 103, 106, 108, 113, 114.
 Hoormars, Analysis of the water of the Mud Springs of, 114.
 Hukahama, Town, 123.
 Iruko Hama, a port of Japan, 19, 20.
 Hushimonda, Town 116, 117.
 Hybut, Village, 43.
 Idsee, Cape, 19.
 Indian Ocean, 112.
 India, Southern, 10.
 Indus, River, 48, 53.
 „ „ Overflowing of the, Plan of, 48.
 Inverarity, J. D., Report of the overflowing of the River Indus, presented by, 48.
 Israelites, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71.
 Jacob, General G. Le G., Journal of a trip to Sind from Kutch, 22.
 Jacob, General G. Le G., on the Alum Mines of Murrah, 56.
 Jacob, General J., the late, 54.
 Jacobabad, 49, 50, 51, 52, 54.
 Jaghun, 49.
 Jahdoom, 45.
 Jancedera, Village, 52.
 Japan, Cyclone at, 120.
 „ King's road, 121.
 „ Hurricanes at, 122.
 „ Notes on the hydrography and geography of, 19, 21,
 „ Short Notes on, 116.
 Jareeja Somrajee, 58.
 Jask, Cape, 113.
 Jatawarra, Village, 9.
 Jellabat-al-Bahreyn, a fort, 41, 42.
 Jhalawan, 112.
 Jharejah Chiefs, in Wagur, 9.
 Jharejahs, the present ruling race in Wagur, 8.
 Jhow, Valley, 112.
 Jibbel Attakah, Mountains of, 68, 70.
 Jibbul Dukhan, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46.
 Jiddah, 69.
 Jinghee, Village, 9.
 Johanna, Island, 88, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 96.
 Johanna, Kings of, 90.
 Jubba, River, its capabilities for navigation, 78, 79, 83, 85.
 Juffer, 41.
 Kadeerah, 30.
 Kaleewae, River, 60.
 Kaloras, 64.
 Kanagawa, Bay, 117.
 „ Town, 116.
 Kanmeer, Village, 9.
 Kaora, River, 57.
 Karabad, Village, 42.
 Kashash fresh-water Spring, 44.
 Katchari, 104, 112.
 Katiff, 40, 41.
 Khaboora, 32.
 Khaee, Village, 50.
 Khanpoor, 54.
 Kharaj, or tribute, 33.
 Khaseafi, an islet, 44.
 Khaur, 22, 23.
 Khaur-el-bah, Survey of, 40, 41, 45.
 Khaur-fasht, 40, 41, 44.
 Khora, Village, 5.
 Khosas, a race, 27.
 Khour, Village, 3.
 Khuren, one of the Runn islands, 1.
 „ Description of, 3.
 King, Cape, 20, 21, 119.
 Kino Channel, 19, 20, 21.
 Khyree-ka-Ghurree, 49.
 Koar Bet, 23.
 Kolwah, Valley, 112.
 Konathee, Village, 57.
 Kora, Village, 60, 61.
 Koteswar, the sea-port of Lukput, 63.
 Kote Sooltan, Village, 49.
 Kotharia, 56.
 Kotia, ruined Town, 4.
 Kundote, Village, 51, 52, 53.
 Kunkote, Village, 8, 9.
 Kurmut, Village, 107, 113.
 Kurrachee, 99, 109, 110.
 Kusmore, Village, 48, 49, 50.
 Kutch, Gulf of, 24.
 „ Journal of a trip from, to Sind, 22.
 „ Memorandum on the Eastern portion of, 7.
 Lacja, Town, 56.

- Lakrean, Village, 9.
 Lalor, Assist. Surgeon J., Rough Notes showing outline of the country between Kurrachee and Gawadel, 99.
 Leonnatus, 112.
 Leyah, 45.
 Lodra, Bund, 49.
 " Village, 49, 54.
 Lodrani, Village, 9.
 Lore, Nulla, 1.
 Luckput, a fort, 60, 61, 63, 64, 66.
 Luffi, Rivir, 85.
 Lus, 105.
 " Lyra," Ship, 90,
 Maalim Godsey, 72, 73, 74.
 Madagascar, 89, 92.
 Magon Island, 21.
 Maharrag, a fort, 44.
 Mahaza Bedouins, 73.
 " Mahi," Schooner, 40, 41, 44.
 Mahimir, Village, 43.
 Malaw, Cape, 105, 106, 108, 111, 113.
 Manama, Village, 41, 42, 43, 46.
 Mandavee, Town, 56, 60.
 Marah, 70.
 Marcian of Herachia, 111.
 Markham, Mr. C. R., on the Forests in the Peruvian Provinces of Carabaya, whence the Quinine yielding Cinchona plants are procured 10.
 Maroone, Town, 98.
 Martet, a Peruvian, 16.
 Mashkee, Valley, 105.
 Masoonga, River 85.
 Mauritius, 90, 93.
 Mayotta Island, 88, 89, 90, 92, 94, 96.
 McQueen, Mr., 84.
 Meerpoor, 51, 52.
 Meer Thara, father of Alee Moorad, 64.
 Mekran, 107, 108.
 Merewether, Major W. L., on the late flood or overflow of the River Indus, 50, 55.
 Marka, 82.
 Meteorological Observations made during the voyage of the Muscat-Zanzibar Commission, to and from Zanzibar, from 29th Aug. to 19th Nov. 1860, by Assist. Surgeon R. Welsh, 138, 143.
 Migdol, 67, 68.
 Mijjertheyn, a tribe of Somalis, 80.
 Mirza Band, 49.
 Modyoon, a kind of cloth manufactured at Wagur, 8.
 Mobilla Island, 88, 94, 96.
 Mombas, 84.
 Monastery of St. Anthony, 72.
 " St. Paul's, 72, 73.
 Monze, Cape, 99, 100, 110.
 Moobarickpoor, 52.
 Moolla Pass, 105.
 Moondra, 25.
 Moongnia, 82.
 Mooramaree, 48.
 Mootzamoodoo, 90, 94.
 Mora Maree Dund, 54.
 Mesarina, Harbour, 113, 114.
 Moses, 67.
 Moscos' Well, 72, 73, 74.
 Mount Colzim, 73.
 Mozambique, 89, 92, 93, 94, 96.
 Mukadesha, 82.
 Mukutshu, 81.
 Murodona, Cape, 10, 21.
 Murh, celebrated for its Alum works, 53, 60.
 Murigona, Town, 117.
 Murrijana, Town, 117, 122.
 Murums, a race reported to have held supremacy along the Southern of the Runn, 4.
 Muscat, 30, 31, 32, 33.
 " Imam of, 108.
 Musnad, Town, 117.
 Mutnaf, or Berdistan Bank, 46.
 Muthar, 65.
 Muttrah, 30.
 Nagasaki, a port of Japan, 19, 20.
 Naim, Village, 42.
 Nakhl, 31.
 Nambn Coast, 20.
 Nance Hills, 104, 105.
 Narain Ishwar, a Shrine held in great repute, 60.
 Neurehus, 110, 111, 112, 113.
 Neelo River, 70.
 Neilgherries, 17.
 Nicolo Costa, 74.
 Nile River, 73.
 Noorwah Canal, 51, 52, 53.
 Nowshera Talooka, 49.
 Nuggur Parkur, 27.
 Nunadso, Town, 117.
 Odawarra, Town, 116, 122.
 Oldfield, Captain, 90.
 Oman, 30, 31, 33.
 Ooch, 52.
 Oomursur, 60.
 Oondriya no Sal, or the Rat Year, 29.
 Oorud-ka-Sun, 28.

- Onzaku, 20, 21, 119.
 Oremarrah, 107.
 Orino, Town, 117.
 Orsa, Town, 116.
 O'Sima, Eastern Cape of Kine Channel
 19, 21.
 Owen, Captain, 79.
- Padrias, a branch of the Parkur clan of
 Sodas, 4.
 Pali Nuggur, now Veerawow, 5.
 Palauswah, Village, 9.
 Palestine, 71.
 Parkur Mountains, 1.
 Passage of the Israelites out of Egypt,
 an account of, 67.
 Passceno, Cape, 107, 108, 113.
 Pelly, Lieut. Col. L., Observations on the
 Comoro Islands, 88.
 Pengelley, Lieut. W. M., Remarks on a
 part of the Eastern Coast of Arabia
 between Muscat and Sohar, 30.
 "Penguin," Ship, 90.
 Persian Coast, 46.
 Peru, 10, 18.
 Peruvian Province of Caravaya, an ac-
 count of the Forests of, which pro-
 duces the Quinine yielding Cinchona
 plants, 10.
 Pharaoh, King of Egypt, 68, 69, 70.
 Phillips, Captain F., on the late Floods
 of the River Indus, 48.
 Phor, Valley, 101, 102, 111.
 Pihahiroth, 67, 68.
 Plan showing the overflowing of the
 River Indus in the Sind Frontier
 Districts, 48.
 Pomony, Harbour, 92, 93.
 Poorally, River, 101, 111, 112.
 Pooran, 28, 29.
 Portsmouth Breakers, 21.
 Poti, 16.
 Prabhoo Lal, 26.
 Prichett, Mr., 18.
 Pseteen, Village, 43, 45.
 Ptolemy, 111, 112.
 Puchum, 22, 23.
 Pulney Hills, 17.
 Punchum Island, 1.
 " Description of, 3.
 Purus, River, 15.
 Pym, Captain, 49.
- Quiaca, a district of Caravaya, 15.
 Quies, Town, 32.
 Quintius Curtius, 112, 113.
- Ramanantaca, Prince of Madagascar, 97.
 Ras Addajah, 70.
 Ras Arubah, 107.
 Ras el Bhur, or the Lands End, 43.
 Ras Malan, 102, 106, 112.
 Ras Maselia, 74.
 Ras Senece, 107.
 Rastak, 31.
 Red Sea, 67, 68, 73.
 Rigby, Lieut. Col. C. P., 85, 87.
 Robinson, Lieut. G. J., Notes on the
 Hydrography and Geography of Japan,
 19.
 Robinson, Lieut. G. J., Short Notes on
 Japan, 116.
 Roovooma River, 85.
 Routes across the lesser Runn of Kutch
 into the Eastern Districts of Katty-
 war, 2.
 Routes, by Wurnoc to Teeken, 2.
 " by Shikarpoor and Wurnoo, 2.
 " by Beyla and Dadiane to Par-
 kur, 2.
 " across the Runn from Parkur
 to Soegaum, 2.
 Ruffar, Sanitarium of Bahreyn, 41, 43.
 Ruins of the Monastery of St. Paul's,
 72.
 Runn of Kutch, 1, 4, 5, 6, 23, 24, 25.
 Ruttadhera, Village, 49.
- Sabraee, 36.
 Sackawagna, River, 116.
 Sagami, Cape, 21.
 Saghalin, 120.
 Saiyhee, Rocky Islet, 43.
 Saka Sima, 119.
 Sandia, Town of Coravaya, 11, 12, 15, 16.
 San Gavan, do. 11.
 San Juan del Oro, do. 11.
 Sandy Bay, 20.
 Seeb, 30, 31.
 Seerwa or Sherwa, 56.
 Semali, or Arad Buff, 46.
 "Semiramis," Steamer, 40, 41, 42, 46.
 Sennabis, Village, 41, 42.
 Seton, Captain, 79.
 Seychelles, 89.
 Seyd Saced bin Hamad, 30.
 Seyd Saced bin Mahommed, 30.
 Seyf bin Sullman, 30.
 Shadee Khore, River, 85.
 Shaijah, 113.
 Shamba, River, 85.
 Shanghae, 19.
 Shereghur, Village, 51.
 Sheykh Ali bin Khalifa, 42.

- Shikarpoor and Jacobabad, Report of the late Flood which endangered these towns, 48.
 Shikarpoor, City, 49, 53, 54.
 Sheer, Wilderness of, 70, 71.
 Simoda Bay, 20.
 Sinni, Desert of, 70.
 Sinanoda Sea, 119.
 Sind, a trip to, from Kutch, 22.
 Sindree, Town, destroyed by earthquake, 62, 64, 65.
 Siraya Saki, 20, 21.
 Smeal, 31.
 Smee, Captain T., 79.
 Sohar, 30, 31.
 Somewah, Canal, 51, 53.
 Somraee Khore, 27.
 Somrasur, 82.
 Sonmiyance, 100, 103, 107, 111, 112, 113.
 Soojra-ka-Gote, 54.
 Sooltan-ke-Ghote, 54.
 Sootaska, Town, 116.
 Spruce, Mr., 18.
 Succoth, 67.
 Suez, 72, 73, 74, 75.
 " Gulf of, 68, 69, 71
 " Survey of, by Capt. Barker, 67.
 Sukkur, 50.
 Sunda, 65.
 Sunley, Mr., 90, 91, 92, 93, 94.
 Sunwah, Village, 9.
 Surkey-ka-Koo, Village, 52.
 Suwonada Sea, 21.
 Syed-ka-Gote, 28.
 Taka Sima, 21.
 Tago Bay, 20.
 Tambopata, Ravine of, 13, 14, 15.
 Tamlets, Cape, 119.
 Tanhora, 41.
 Tatta Yama Bay, 21.
 Tegha-ke-Ghurree 53.
 Tera, Town, 57, 58.
 " Ternate," Cruiser, 70.
 Thebais, 73.
 Thul or Thur, 24, 25, 27, 28.
 " Tigris," Brigantine, 81, 82.
 Titicaca Lake, 11, 16.
 Travancore Hills, 17.
 Tsugar Bay, 20.
 Tungwanee, Village, 52.
 Tart-ke-Musjid, 63.
 Ulla Bund, 64, 65.
 Unhihvara, Kings of, 8.
 Valley of Moses, 77.
 Van Diemen Straits, 19, 21.
 Villages and Hamlets, list of, washed away by the overflowing of the River Indus, 55.
 Vincent, Dr., 111, 113.
 Vindoor, River, 100.
 Vingar, 25.
 Vries Volcano Island, 20.
 Wadi Mousa, or Valley of Moses, 68, 70, 72.
 Waghela Chiefs, feudatory to the Kutch Durbar, 9.
 Wagur, Memorandum on, 7.
 Walys, deputy or subordinate Governors, 30.
 Wandia, Village, 9.
 Wanga, 27, 28.
 Wazeer or Kady, 30.
 Wild Ass, or " Onager" of the ancients, 6.
 Winjan, 56, 57.
 Wundee, 56.
 Wunnee or Bunnee, 22.
 Wynaad Hills, 17.
 Yamata, Town, 116.
 Yeddo Bay, 19, 20, 21.
 Yeddo Bay, 118, 119.
 Ynambari, River, 15.
 Yosiwallia, Town, 117.
 Youka Sima, Island, 119.
 Yredi, Fort, 44.
 Zaffarana, 72, 73.
 Zambesi, River, 85.
 Zanzibar, 79, 80, 81, 83, 87, 88, 89, 92, 96.
 Zanzibar, Aggregate value of trade at, in 1859, 87.
 Zaondizi, Island, 88, 89.
 Zeedee Valley, 99.
 Zellag, Village, 43.
 Zimnee, clump of Date trees, 45.
 Zirwan, Rocky Reef, 46.
 " Ras, 46.
 Zuknoniyyeh, 43.

INDEX TO PROCEEDINGS.

- Abou Deraj, 71, 76.
 Aden, Gulf of, 31, 34.
 Africa, East, expeditions into, 61, 68, 85.
 " Coast, general aspect of, 65.
 " Central, 46, 53.
 Agra, 106.
 Alexander Shoal, 39.
 Allahabad, 106.
 Allighur, 106.
 Amazon, Plains of, 24.
 America, South, 25.
 Anchor Coy, 19.
 Andes, 23.
 Annual Statements of Receipts and Dis-
 bursements, 109, 110.
 Arabia, Eastern Coast of, 75.
 Aradus, City, 61.
 Arafur Sea, 57.
 Arooma, Volcano near Edd, 59.
 Ay, Island, 57.
 Ayoum Mousa, or Moses' Wells, 71.

 Baal Zephon, 71.
 Bab-el-Mandeb, 41, 44.
 Bagweh, 85.
 Bahawulpore, 99, 106.
 Bahreyn Island, 61, 75.
 Baltoro Glaciers, 93.
 Banda Isles, 57.
 Baran Luk, 74.
 Barker, Capt., Remarks on "The Mosaic
 account of the Passage of the Israelites
 out of Egypt," 70.
 "Berenice," Steamer, 26, 35, 56, 57.
 Bet Islet, 20.
 Bikaneer, 101.
 Birdwood, Dr., Remarks on the account
 of the Forests in the Province of
 Caravaya, whence the Cinchona plants
 are procured, 22.
 Bligh's Entrance, 37.
 Bolivia, 23, 24.
 Booby Island, 37.
 Boondi, 100.
 Bottle Logs, 30, 31, 56, 57, 63.
 Bramble Coy, 20, 21.
 Brazil, 23.

 Broach, 105.
 Buist, Dr., Demise of, 17.

 Cadiz, 24.
 Calcutta, 95, 100.
 Calicut, Old Town of, 16.
 Calimere, 30.
 "Candia," Steamer, 42.
 Caravaya, Account of the Forests in the
 Province of, Remarks on, by Dr.
 Birdwood, 22.
 Carter, Surgeon H. J., Analization of
 the dust from the Volcano near Edd,
 44.
 "Castilian," Ship, 21.
 Catalogue of Books and Charts, 37.
 Ceylon, 30, 96.
 Cherra Poonjee, 101, 103.
 China, 31.
 " Seas, Imperfect and incomplete
 Surveys and Charts of, 39.
 Chinnexamley, 31.
 Chittagong, 103.
 Christopher Rawson Shoal, 39.
 Coconada, 95.
 Columbia Shoal, 39.
 Comoro Islands, 76, 83.
 Constable, Commander, Completion of
 Chart of Persian Gulf, by, 15.
 Coral Sea, General Chart for, 18.
 Coringa, 95.

 Darnley Island, 19.
 Deep Soundings of Coast South of
 Bombay, 16.
 Dehra Doon, 106.
 Delta of the Indus, 16.
 Deoli, 100.
 Dhalac Archipelago, 43, 44.
 Dove Islet, 20.
 Dubbeh Mountain, 59.

 East Africa Expedition, 68, 85.
 East Coy, 19.
 Earthquake in Sind, 22.
 Ecuador, 24.
 Edd, 41, 42, 44, 58.

- Egypt, 70.
 Elim, 70.
 "Elphinstone," Ship, 63, 73.
 "Euphrates," Steamer, 75.
 Fazilka, 99.
 Ferozepore, 97, 106.
 Flores Sea, 57.
 Formosa, 61.
 Frere, Hon. Mr., elected President, 82.
 Gaspar, Straits of, 57.
 Gowhatty, 101.
 Gwadel, 76, 85.
 Gwalior, 106.
 Haines, Dr. R., Analization of the dust
 from the Volcano near Edd, 45.
 "Herald," Ship, 18.
 Himalayas, 93.
 Hodaidah, Earthquake felt at, 42.
 Hong Kong, 39.
 Hopkin's Bank, 35, 39.
 Horsburgh's Directory for India, Errors
 in the 7th Edition, 30, 35.
 Hubshee's Coast territory, Survey of, 16.
 Humm-el-Pharoun, 70, 71.
 Hurricane at Seychelles Islands, An
 account of, 89, 90.
 Hyderabad, 96.
 Iceland, 23.
 Indus River, Overflow of, 75.
 Jeypoor, 100.
 Jibble Ataka, 71.
 Johanna, 83.
 Journal of a trip to Sind from Kutch,
 Introductory Remarks on, by Col.
 LeG. Jacob, 31.
 Juba River, 69, 71, 76.
 Jubbulpore, 96.
 Julia Shoal, 35, 39.
 Jynteeapore District, 103.
 Kapa Hill, 95.
 Karagavah, 85.
 Kashmir, 94, 95, 107, 108.
 Kattywar and Sind Coast, upheavals its
 principal features, 16.
 Karontz Breakers, 66.
 Kazeh, 86, 87.
 Keelwa, 47, 48, 52.
 Kennelly, Mr., Remarks on the passage
 from Sydney to Booby Island, 21.
 Khagan, 93.
 Kilat, 74.
 "King Lear," Ship, 18.
 Kingomanga, Sultan, 48, 50, 52, 53, 54.
 Kirwa Lake, 57.
 Kisoongoone, Village, 46 47, 51.
 Klimanjiaro, 69, 86.
 Kurrachee, 30, 76, 85, 100.
 Kutch, Runn of, Particulars concern-
 ing, Discussion on, 16.
 Kutwa, 49.
 Ladak, 93.
 La Plata, Plains of, 24.
 Lanza Bank, 76.
 Leith, Surgeon A. H., Analization of the
 dust from the Volcano near Edd, 44.
 Letters read, 22, 26, 27, 29, 35, 41, 58,
 63, 65, 68, 73, 80, 85, 88, 91.
 Library Regulations, 7.
 List of Office Bearers, 8.
 " Members, 9.
 " Honorary Members, 10.
 " Public Institutions to which the
 Transactions are presented, 11.
 " Donors, 13.
 " Societies and Institutions, 14.
 Livingstone, Dr., Exploration of the
 River Roovoma, 55.
 Loodiana, 106.
 Lufji River, 47.
 Macao, 23.
 Macassar, Strait of, 57.
 Madras, 95, 96.
 Mahabuleshwur, 23.
 Mahi Island, 89, 90.
 Makawa, Sultan, 47, 48, 58.
 Malabar Coast, depression its principal
 features, 16.
 Mamemba, Village, 50, 52.
 Manaar, Gulf of, 30.
 Maranon, Alpine valley of, 23.
 Marwar, 101.
 Maungrole, 56.
 Mauritius, 69.
 " Hurricane at, 90.
 Meerut, 106.
 Meetings, 15, 17, 21, 25, 27, 28, 34, 40, 57,
 60, 61, 62, 64, 66, 67, 73, 78, 84, 87, 91.
 Mekran Coast, 63.
 Members resigned during the year,
 1860-61, 36.
 Member resigned during the year,
 1861-62, 74.
 Members, List of, 9.
 " Honorary List of, 10.
 " Proposed, 17, 22, 28, 40, 58,
 60, 62, 67, 78, 84, 91.

Migdol, 71.
Mittunkôte, 97, 106.
Mokha, Earthquake felt at, 42.
Mombas, 69, 70.
Mount Sinai, 70.
Mountains of the Moon, 76.
Mozambic, 49.
Mundauny, Village, 63.
Muscat, 58, 59, 75.
Mussowah, 41, 44.

Nagalingin, 31.

Nai, 74.

"Nepaul," Steamer, 90.

New Granada, 24.

New Zealand, 23.

Nile River, 86, 87.

Ninpin Rock, 20.

Nubra Valley, 93, 94.

Nussewa, 47, 50, 52, 53.

"Sultan of, 47.

Nyanza, 86.

Nyassa Lake, Attempt to explore, by
Dr. A. Roscher, and murder of, at
Kisoongone, 46, 47, 48, 49, 51, 53, 58.

Office Bearers, List of, 8, 38, 77.

Okhamundul, 74.

Oman Coast, 58.

Oomerkote, 32.

Oopowally, 31.

Ootai, 74.

"Orestes," Ship, 89.

Orinoco, Plains of, 24.

"Ottawa," Steamer, 42.

Ozi River, 69.

Pak Puttun, 90.

Papers received during Session 1860-61
List of, 36.

Papers received during Session 1861-62,
List of, 75.

Parkur, 33.

Parang Pass, 94.

Passage from Sydney to Booby Island
through Torres Straits, by Bligh's
Entrance, Remarks on, 18.

Persian Gulf, completion of Chart of, 16.

Perim Island, 42.

Peru, 23, 24.

Phoenicia, Coast of, 61.

Pihahiroth, 71.

"Pioneer," Steamer, 56.

Playfair, Capt. R. L., Letter on the
eruption of a Volcano near Edd, 41.

Pompeli, 44.

Port Victoria, 89.

Prince of Wales Channel, 20.

Public Institutions to which the Trans-
actions are presented, 11.

Pulo Sapata, 35, 39.

Quiloea Lake, 69.

Raglan Shoal, 39.

Raine Island, 19, 20.

Rajahmundry, 95.

Rajpootana, 97.

Rawson Shoal, 35, 39.

Ritchie, Mr., On the incomplete Surveys
and Charts of the China Seas, 39.

Robinson, Lieut. G. T., Letter from, in
regard to errors in Horsburgh's
Directory, 7th Edition, 35.

Roscher, Dr. A., Murder of, 46.

"Deposition of Rashid, 49.

Rovooma River, 47, 50, 51, 52, 55.

Royal Observatory, Greenwich, 15.

Rupshu, 93.

Saharunpoor, 106.

Salsette Island, 44.

Santa Cruz, 44.

Seychelles Islands, Account of a Hurri-
cane at, 89.

Shayak Valley, 94.

Shekhawuti, 101.

Shigar Valley, 93.

Shikarpoor, 92, 76.

Shire River, 65.

Sind, 97.

"Earthquake in, 22.

Societies and Institutions, List of, 14.

Sohar, 58, 59, 75.

Sonmeeanee, 74.

Stephen Island, 19.

St. James Rock, 57.

"Storm Cloud," ship, 20.

Suez, 70, 71, 70, 90.

Surveys, Trigonometrical, Report on, 92

Surveys, Trigonometrical, Coast series,
95.

Surveys, Trigonometrical, Indus series,
97.

Surveys, Trigonometrical, Rohoon Me-
ridional series, 99.

Surveys, Trigonometrical, Goorhagurh
Meridional series, 100.

Surveys, Trigonometrical, Assam Party,
101.

Surveys, Trigonometrical, Bombay
Party, 104.

Surveys, Trigonometrical, Levelling
Operations, 105.

Surveys, Trigonometrical, Computing
Office in Calcutta, 106.
Sutlej River, 98.

Tanganyika Lake, 85, 86.

Tanjore, 80.

Thibet, 93

Thur Districts, Surface formation of, 63.

„ Desert, 32.

Tipperah, 104.

Toosun Shoal, 39.

Tor, 70, 71.

Torres Straits Passage, 18, 21.

Trans-Indus Frontier, 95, 106.

Trigonometrical Survey, Report on the
progress made in the course of its
operations, 92.

Trincomalie, 31.

Typhoons in the China Seas, Signs of 27,
37.

Tyros, City, 61.

Uganda, 87.

Ulwar, 100.

Umballa, 106.

Unyamuezi, 86.

Victoria Lake, 85, 86.

„ Nyanza, 86.

“Victoria,” Steamer, 43.

Volcano, Eruption of, near Edd, on the
African shore of the Red Sea, 41, 58.

Volcano, Opinions on the dust emitted
from, 43.

Wadge's Bank, 16.

Wady Mousa, 71, 76.

„ Towareek, 71, 76.

Wagur, eastern portion of Kutch, Me-
morandum on, 18.

Walker, Major J. T., Report on the pro-
gress made by the Trigonometrical
Survey, 92.

Wanda, 44.

Wellesley, Commodore, Resignation of
Presidentship, 80.

Wellesley, Commodore, Votes of thanks
to, 81.

Western India Canal and Irrigation
Company, 15.

Yemen, Coast of, Earthquake felt at, 42.

Yusan Shoal, 35.

Zaila, 31.

Zambesi, 69.

Zanskar, 93, 94.

Zanzibar, 29, 46, 47, 49, 51, 65, 69, 70,
86.

Ziber Islands, 43.